Provincial Archaeology Office 2008 Archaeology Review



Government of Newfoundland and Labrador Department of Tourism, Culture & Recreation February 2009 Volume 7



Hebron, August 20th, 2008 (Brake)

Stephen Hull Delphina Mercer Editors

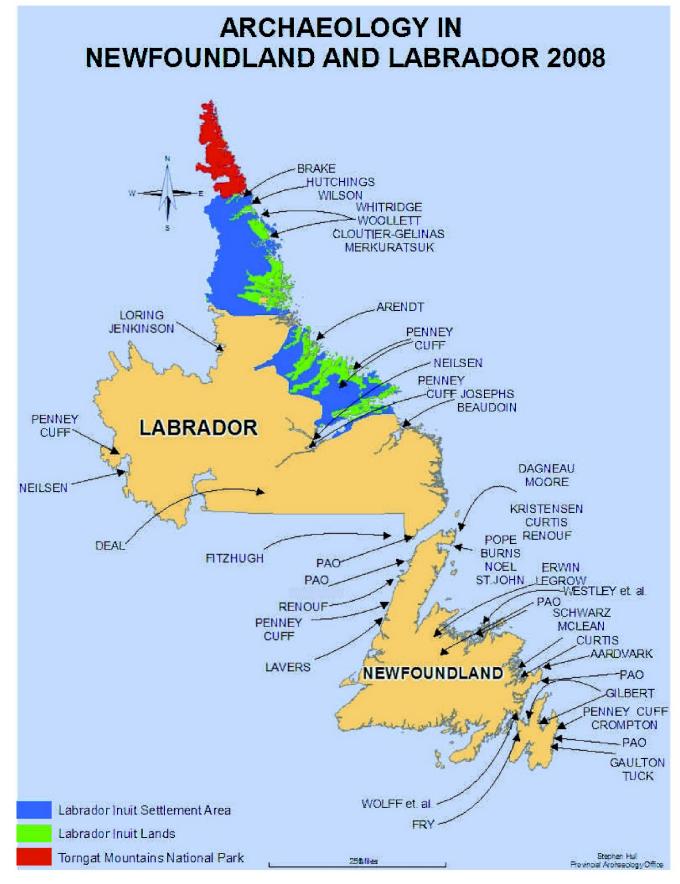


TABLE OF CONTENTS

Author		Page
	Map of Projects	2
Arendt, Beatrix	Hopedale Archaeology Project 2008: Excavation Of House 1 At Anniowaktook Island	5
Brake, Jamie	Nunatsiavut Government Fieldwork 2008 Nunatsiavut Government	11
Cloutier-Gélinas, Maryse and Merkuratsuk, Iky	Footsteps, Landscape And Memory: 2008 Fieldwork At Green Island 6, Labrador	16
Crompton, Amanda	Signal Hill National Historic Site: Memorial University's Archaeology Field School And Parks Canada	21
Curtis, Jenneth	Excavations At The Bank Site, Terra Nova National Park	23
Dagneau, Charles And Moore, Jonathan	Underwater Archaeology At L'Anse Aux Meadows National Historic Site Of Canada In 2008	25
Deal, Michael	The A-20 Havoc Recovery Project	30
Erwin, John And Legrow, Derrick	Halls Bay Stage One Archaeological Impact Assessment At Dock Point (DiBa-6)	35
Fitzhugh, William W.	Inuit Sites Found At Petit Mécatina And Brador: St. Lawrence Gateways Project 2008	38
Fry, David A.	Archaeology In Placentia: The 2008 Field Season	51
Gaulton, Barry And Tuck, James A.	Archaeology At Ferryland 2008	53
Gilbert, William	The Baccalieu Trail Archaeology Project 2008: A Preliminary Report On Excavations At Cupids And Dildo Island	58
Hutchings, Corey	Nulliak Cove, Landscape And Tradition	66
Josephs, Richard L. And Beaudoin, Matthew	Micromorphological Investigations Of The Occupation Surface At Site FkBg-24: A 19th Century Multi-Ethnic (Métis?) Sod House Floor, North River, Labrador.	68
Kristensen, Todd, Curtis, Dr. Jenneth And Renouf, Dr. M.A.P.	Archaeological Survey And Excavations At L'Anse Aux Meadows, National Historic Site Of Canada	71
Lavers, Dominique	St. Paul's Archaeology Project: St. Paul's Bay-2 (DlBk-6) Summary Of 2008 Fieldwork	77
Loring, Stephen And Jenkinson, Anthony	The Trail To The Caribou House: A Tshikapisk Archaeological And Cultural Heritage Initiative. Fieldwork In The Vicinity Of Border Beacon At The Labrador-Quebec Boundary In Nitassinan	81
Mathias, Cathy	2008 Field Season For Archaeological Conservation At Memorial University	94
McAleese, Kevin	2008 At The Rooms Provincial Museum	96
Aardvark Archaeology (Mills)	Archaeological Assessment Of Bridge House, Bonavista	97
McLean, Laurie	Burnside Heritage Foundation Inc. 2008 Archaeological Summary	101
Neilsen, Scott	Investigations Into The Archaeology Of Interior Labrador	105
Penney, Gerald And Cuff, Robert	Gerald Penney Associates Limited 2008	111
Pope, Peter E., Burns, Mélissa, Noël, Stéphane And St. John, Amy	Field News From The Petit Nord - Summer 2008	117
Reynolds, Ken, Mercer, Delphina And Hull, Stephen	Provincial Archaeology Office 2008	127
Trui, ouplien		

Provincial Archaeology Office 2008 Archaeology Review

TABLE OF CONTENTS, continued

Author		Page
Renouf, M.A.P.	2008 Field Season At Phillip's Garden, Port Au Choix National Historic Site	133
Schwarz, Fred	Archaeological Investigations In Indian Bay, Northern Bonavista Bay	135
Westley, Kieran, Bell, Trevor, Plets, Ruth Renouf, M.A.P., Copeland, Alison, Quinn, Rory And Anderson, John	Submerged Landscape Investigation Off Northeast Newfoundland	141
Whitridge, Peter And Woollett, James	2008 Fieldwork At Green Island 6 And Napaktok Bay 1, Northern Labrador	147
Wilson, Andrea	Preliminary Investigation Of Pre-Dorset Structures At Nulliak Cove, Northern Labrador	154
Wolff, Christopher B., Negrijn, Meghan Swinarton, Lindsay And Tourigny, Eric	New Research At Stock Cove, Trinity Bay, Newfoundland	156
Publication	s, Conferences, Announcements etc.	161
PAO Contact Information		

HOPEDALE ARCHAEOLOGY PROJECT 2008: EXCAVATION OF HOUSE 1 ANNIOWAKTOOK ISLAND

Beatrix Arendt University of Virginia

The Hopedale Archaeology Project (HAP) is a new role of trader. Having access to boats, these men northern Labrador town of Hopedale. This is the sec- isting kin and social relations (Jordan 1977; Kaplan influence of German Moravian missionaries on chang- more European goods, they accumulated more wealth ing Inuit culture during the 18th and 19th centuries. and status. Simultaneously, settlements grew more HAP is a community-oriented program that works dependent upon these leaders for access to resources with the local population at all levels of research and and increased in size to help support their leaders' endevelopment. As part of the program, local Inuit stu-terprise (Kaplan 1985). dents are hired to assist with the excavation, and parour findings with the entire Hopedale community.

vert to Christianity, and adopt European practices. trading environment. While the dissertation will include data from multiple century Inuit sod house on Anniowaktook Island. Historical Context

served as a catalyst for following transformations.

Scholars argued that a trading network developed along the entire coast of Labrador where Inuit traveled to southern Labrador to trade with European then returned north with the newly acquired European goods (Kaplan 1985:62; Jordan 1977). Inuit men who were hunters or shamans took on this L community archaeology project based in the created an expansive settlement network by using exond season of the project which intends to study the 1983, 1985; Taylor 1974). As these men accumulated

As Inuit underwent this internal social transticipate in an Archaeology Open House which shares formation, external tensions grew between Inuit and European traders and fishermen. Raiding between Last summer, the project conducted surveys on Inuit and seasonal European fisheries ensued throughislands near Hopedale and an excavation of a 19th cen- out the 18th century leading to a hostile environment tury midden in Hopedale established by Moravian mis- that interfered with a lucrative British fishing industry. sionaries in 1782. This second season focused on the British colonial administrators who controlled the area excavation of an 18th century Inuit sod house on An- and were worried about a collapse of the fishing indusniowaktook Island (GiCa-02) located 7.5 km east of try searched for a way to pacify the Inuit. A timely town. These excavations are part of my dissertation proposal by German Moravian Christians to establish research which will investigate and compare Inuit ar- missions along the Labrador coast appeared to be the chaeological deposits from the pre- and post-Moravian answer. The Moravians wanted to bring Christianity period to better comprehend Inuit choices to move and civilization to the Inuit population which the Britout of sod house settlements, move to missions, con- ish hoped would create a more peaceful fishing and

Unlike other missionaries active at that time, Inuit sites, this report will discuss preliminary findings the Moravians' explicit goal was not predicated on and initial interpretations of the excavations at the 18th transforming every aspect of local indigenous culture; they wanted Inuit to remain self-sufficient and maintain many of their traditions, including hunting and During the 17th and 18th centuries, Inuit culture related material culture (Brice-Bennett 1981). But the underwent a series of significant transformations. introduction of European culture through the con-Inuit moved towards the inner islands of Labrador struction of a church, wooden houses and a trading from smaller, dispersed settlement patterns to larger, store had immediate effects. Only thirty years after the more concentrated sites located closer to more diverse establishment of the first Moravian mission in 1771, marine and terrestrial resources (Jordan 1977; Kaplan many Labrador Inuit moved to the missions, con-1983, 1985; Woollett 2003, 2007). This change coin-verted to Christianity, and engaged in a European ecocided with the rise of European whalers and traders nomic market. Although Inuit had been in contact along the Labrador coast who introduced new raw ma- with Europeans for 400 years prior to the Moravians, terials into the Inuit toolkit. As the contact increased, the missionaries' arrival marked the introduction of a Inuit desire for European manufactured products new religion and culture. The Moravians' permanent residence in northern Labrador appears to disrupt an Inuit trade network and social system by offering eas- duct a full-scale excavation of one house. ier access to many resources including desirable European goods and food.

The four sod houses are situated on the southeastern side of Anniowaktook Island clustered within



Figure 1: Location of Inuit sod house village on Anniowaktook Island marked by red arrow (Google Earth 2008) (Arendt)

Fieldwork.

(Figure 1). In 2007, I excavated two 1x1 meter units to the entryway (Figure 2). test Bird's conclusion, but found no evidence support-

meters of each other in a protected harbor. This sum-This season focused on the excavation of a mer's excavations were conducted in the largest of the pre-Moravian Inuit settlement. Originally identified by four houses, House 1, an 11 x 6 meter rectangular American archaeologist Junius Bird during his 1934 semi-subterranean structure with an 8 meter entrancesurvey, a four sod house settlement on Anniowaktook way. A series of sixteen 1x1 meter units were placed was believed to have an occupation period overlapping across the interior of the entire house and one 2x2 mewith the Moravian presence at Hopedale (Bird 1945) ter unit placed in the midden situated directly outside

Early in the project, we noticed a few discreping the houses were occupied during the Moravian's ancies with House 1. First, House 1 had a thin layer of tenure (Arendt 2008). For further clarification as to sod (less than 10 cm thick) indicating that the colthe site's occupation period and cultural activities, I lapsed sod roof had already been removed. Second, returned to Anniowaktook Island this summer to con- excavations revealed that a portion of the house was fore we focused excavations on the western, undis- artifacts or botanical materials. turbed portion of the house.

we removed the thin sod level to reveal architectural meat cache (Figure 5) which exhibited the highest conelements and features that helped identify specific ac- centration of sea and land mammal fauna inside the ran a raised sleeping platform where we found a flat, from the rest of the house by the placement of a few blubber stained lamp stand, a cluster of larger, blub- very large stones. ber-stained stones, and some soapstone lamp frag-

been disturbed by earlier archaeologists or looters, served as additional structural support for the large Approximately 1/3 of the northeastern section of the domed roof. Although the redware ceramic appears to house was dug down to sterile sand and boulders be the only artifact, a soil sample was taken and water thrown into the southeastern half of the house; there- screened to determine whether there were any small

Just southwest of the sleeping platform and With the assistance of five Hopedale students, features, we also uncovered the remains of an interior tivity areas. Along the back, north wall of the house house. The area appears to have been sectioned off

The crew also discovered other architectural

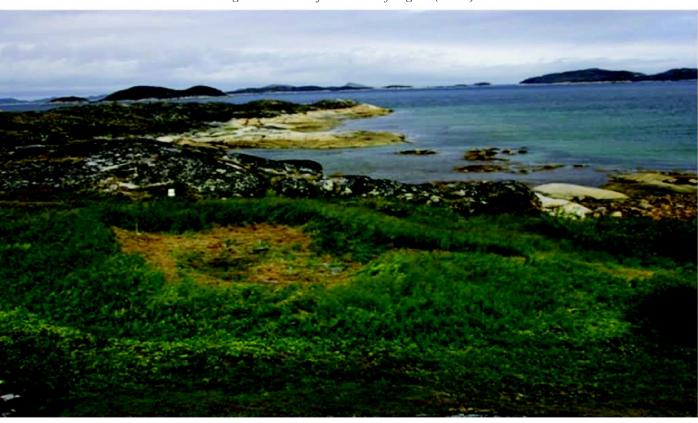


Figure 2: House 1 before excavation facing east (Arendt)

feature might be a post hole for a wooden post which house.

ments suggesting this was the cooking and living area features such as a slab stone floor, the fragment of a (Figure 3). Artifacts found in the vicinity include a central post and post hole, and a collapsed cold trap copper buckle, glass beads, and two soapstone lamp located near the entryway, all common in 18th century fragments. One interesting feature identified along the Inuit sod houses. We also identified small yet distinct north wall was a circular depression with large frag- artifact deposits surrounding these areas; however ments of red earthenware found underneath the sleep- further spatial analysis of these deposits is needed to ing platform in sterile sand (Figure 4). The circular get a better understanding of activity areas with the



Figure 3: Blubber-stained lampstand in foreground resting on top of the sleeping platform. Feature 1, a cluster of burned stones, and the stone floor is located just south of the sleeping platform (Photo by Arendt)

midden outside the house. Few objects were found settlement (Arendt 2008). complete but the array of artifact types including a toy Conclusion soapstone lamp, iron nails, ceramics, lead, glass, tobacco pipes, and a few thousand sea mammal bones season's excavation on Anniowaktook Island adds to a shed light on the consumption and discard practices of growing body of work on 18th century Inuit settle-Inuit from the early historic period. Furthermore, the ments and the material cultural evidence for culture range of artifacts found suggests household members contact. The excavation unearthed a great number of were active in the coastal European trade network. artifacts and faunal evidence that requires closer analy-Even though artifact analysis is just beginning at time sis which I intend to conduct in the coming months of publication, my hypothesis from 2007 still stands (Figure 5). Nevertheless, it is possible to make general and House 1 was part of an independent settlement assertions concerning some household activities. occupied prior to the Moravian's arrival.

lier looters or archaeologists compromises the archaeo- present in Labrador in the winter, suggesting the logical integrity of the house. Evaluating House 1's house's occupation period to also be during that seaing comparable data from the same site. I will return to reveals similar species distribution as other 18th century sod house just northeast of House 1. The 2007 survey 2008; Woollett 2003). Additional faunal analysis from suggests that materials from House 4 are contempora- the midden deposit will likely confirm these conclu-

Although many artifacts were found within the neous with House 1 and can offer insight into the exhouse, the majority of the artifacts were located in the tent of resource availability to the occupants of this

Although preliminary, the findings from this

Early analysis of the faunal material found the The disturbance to House 1 as a result of ear- majority of the species to be marine mammals that are contextual and artifactual information requires compil- son. Completed faunal analysis from the 2007 test unit the site next summer and excavate House 4, a smaller Inuit sod house sites (Dupont-Hebert and Gagne



Figure 4: Interior meat cache with deteriorating bone on the surface (Arendt)

sions while enhancing our understanding of 18th century Inuit subsistence economy. Furthermore, comparison between the interior meat cache and the discarded faunal material in the midden may identify specific species preferences.

As noted earlier, the presence of particular European items such as the copper buckle, French stoneware fragments, beads and tobacco pipe fragments suggest the household's participation in the European trade network; however the lack of distinct artifacts indicating trade with the Moravians such as creamware or pearlware ceramic fragments suggests an earlier 18th century occupation period. Comparative analysis with other 18th century Inuit sod house sites can show whether this house had more or higher quality European goods, which would suggest greater access to the coastal trade market and perhaps social differentiation. Future plans to collect comparable data from House 4 to determine whether similar consumption and discard practices occurred throughout the site will also identify whether different houses within a single settlement exhibit similar or different material culture deposits. Significantly different artifact deposits between houses may suggest disparate access to goods.

While this project seeks to understand Inuit choices during the colonial period, an additional goal



Figure 5: The crew off to work (Arendt)

of the Hopedale Archaeology Project is to include all References Cited members of the community in the organization, implementation, and execution of the archaeology project. Future plans continue to include Hopedale students in next summer's excavation on Anniowaktook Island as Brice-Bennett, Carol well as three Community Archaeology Days at the island in order to share our research with the Hopedale community and expand local interest and awareness of current and ongoing heritage projects.

Acknowledgements

This project would not have been possible without the funding from the Predoctoral Fellowship from the Canadian Embassy, the Explorers Club of New York, the Arctic Institute of Jordan, Richard North America, the Provincial Archaeology Office of Newfoundland and Labrador, and the Nunatsiavut Government's Youth Employment Summer Strategy fund. I must extend my gratitude and appreciation to the entire town of Hopedale for their interest Labrador Inuit Association. and enthusiasm in the Hopedale Archaeology Project. Without the help of many people, this project would not have come to pass. In particular, I would like to thank David Igloliorte and Juliana Flowers of the Agvituk Historical Society for their constant counsel and support; Clarence Vincent for shuttling me and the crew out to Anniowaktook Island regardless of the weather; shipping additional archaeological equipment. I would also like to thank Heather Angnatok and Jaime Brake Nunatsiavut Government, and Delphina Mercer and Stephen Hull from the Provincial Archaeology Office for their direction and assistance with funding and legal issues. Last (but most definitely not least), I have to offer a huge thanks to my dedicated field crew, James Karpik, Nathan Karpik, Trevor Broomfield, Kelsey Hunter and the bear monitor Delano Torarak for their hard work despite heat, rain and flies.

Arendt, Beatrix

2008 "2007 Season Report: Hopedale Archaeology Project." Provincial Archaeology Office 2007 Archaeology Review 6:3-6.

1977 "Land Use in the Nain and Hopedale Regions." in Our Footsteps are Everywhere: Inuit Land Use and Occupancy in Labrador. Nain: Labrador Inuit Association.

Dupont-Hebert, Celine, and Felix Gagne

2008 Preliminary Zooarchaeological Analysis of the Big Island Site (GiCa-02), Hopedale Area, Labrador-Newfoundland. Quebec City: University Laval.

1977 "Inuit Occupation of the Central Labrador Coast since 1600 AD." in Our Footsteps are Everywhere: Inuit Land Use and Occupancy in Labrador, edited by Carol Brice-Bennett. Nain:

Kaplan, Susan

1983 "Economic and social change in Labrador Neo-Eskimo culture." PhD, Bryn Mawr College.

1985 "European Goods and Socio-Economic Change in Early Labrador Inuit Society." in Cultures in Contact: The Impact of Teena and Gil Flowers for the soft bed, hot meals, and warm European Contacts on Native American culture Institutions A.D. hearts; and Roberta and Bernie Andersen from Makkovik for 1000-1800, edited by William W. Fitzhugh. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution Press.

Taylor, J. Garth

1974 Labrador Eskimo Settlements of the Early Contact Period. Ottawa: National Museum of Man, National Museums of Canada.

Woollett, James

2003 "An Historical Ecology of Labrador Inuit Culture Change." PhD, City University of New York.

2007 "Labrador Inuit Subsistence in the Context of Environmental Change: An Initial Landscape History Perspective." American Anthropologist 109:69-84.

NUNATSIAVUT GOVERNMENT **FIELDWORK 2008**

Jamie Brake Nunatsiavut Government

Introduction

November. For the first four months he worked out clearly visible. One of the bear monitors with the of the Provincial Archaeology Office (PAO) in St. NGA on August 8th noticed and pointed out what ap-John's and in late July he and his family moved to Nain pears to be a grave. Photographs and GPS coordinates on the north coast of Labrador. Since that time he has were taken. been working out of the Torgâsok Cultural Centre IcCq-04: (TCC), which is located in that community.

in August of 2008, and these projects represent the first fieldwork Mr. Brake has conducted as the NGA within the land claims area.

Saglek, Bay

In late July 2008, Mr. Brake was invited to spend a week at the Parks Canada base camp at St. John's Harbour, Saglek Bay. The invitation came at a convenient time since there were concerns about research related ground disturbance in the vicinity of the camp which was planned for later in the summer.

On August 3rd the archaeologist traveled from Nain to the Saglek airstrip by plane and then to St. John's Harbour by long-liner. On Monday August 4th the NGA spent time on Rose Island with Parks Canada archaeologist Jenneth Curtis and assisted her in locating several known archaeological sites, and in mapping archaeological features (figure 1 and 2). On August 5th and 6th, the NGA traveled with groups from the camp to Rose Island and North Arm where sites and features were also observed and photographed (figure 3 and 4). The archaeologists acted as interpreters on these occasions.

On August 8th Mr. Brake, in the company of two polar bear monitors, visited three known sites near the Parks Canada base camp (IcCq-03, 04 and 11) and assessed the area where there was concern about possible impacts to archaeological resources from the research activity mentioned above. Artifacts and features were observed at each of the known sites and the locations of these sites were verified using a GPS. No artifacts were collected. No evidence of human activity was observed in the area where research involving ground disturbance was to be carried out. Therefore

there were no longer any concerns with the work proposed for that area, which is located approximately one kilometer southwest of the camp.

IcCq-03:

This site was described by Thomson (1980) as n March 17th 2008, Jamie Brake began working "5 tent rings, a cabin and a burial". No tent rings were as the acting Nunatsiavut Government archae- observed near the coordinates recorded by Thomson ologist (NGA) - the position became permanent in for this site, although the remains of a cabin were

The location of this site was verified using a The fieldwork discussed below was carried out handheld GPS unit and lithic artifacts, including

Figure 1: Rose Island Site Q (IdCr-06) (Brake)





Figure 2: Sod house village on Rose Island (IdCr-02) (Brake) 11





Figure 3: North Arm, Saglek Bay (Brake)

Figure 4: Tent rings on the beach at North Arm (Brake)

Figure 5: Ramah chert flake, and possible quartz microblade core at IcCq-04, August 8, 2008 (Brake)



Ramah chert flakes and a possible quartz crystal micro- partially buried which may be related to the Maritime

blade core were observed on the surface of the ground Archaic use of the site (figure 6). One large Ramah (figure 5). Photos were taken of observed artifacts but chert flake was observed on a caribou trail on the slope nothing was collected. A recent tent ring was ob- just west of the standing cabin. Site record form inforserved on a lower terrace nearby, just above the active mation suggests that there are likely in situ deposits at beach. The presence of a quartz crystal microblade IcCq-11. Photos of stone features and the Ramah



Figure 6: Parks Canada base Camp and IcCq-11. Tent rings are visible on the lowest terrace right above the active beach (circled in black). Other stone features are visible on the next terrace closer to the cabin (circled in red) (Brake)

core would support the interpretation of this site as chert flake mentioned above were taken this August. evidence of Dorset Paleoeskimo use of the area. IcCq-11:

According to NG and PAO records, this is a large Maritime Archaic Indian site with two loci, ter to Hebron where crews were working to stabilize There is also a recent Inuit component, represented by the main Moravian mission house at the abandoned tent rings on the lowest terrace just above the active settlement (figure 7). The Director of the Torngâsok beach. Near the cabin are many rock features, some Cultural Centre (TCC) had informed the archaeologist

The flake was not collected.

Hebron

On August 29th Mr. Brake traveled by helicop-

days before of the possibility that the construction tors wanted to show Mr. Brake and his companions company, which was responsible for the restoration the Inuit burial features at IbCp-42. Bryan Hood project, might be planning to burn waste material in a (1997 a; 1997 b) describes viewing these graves from a different location than they had been using up to that distance when he was in the area 11 years ago. A point. There were worries about potential negative handheld GPS was used to verify that the coordinates impacts on historic resources that could result from listed in the NG and PAO archaeology databases for this. That day the on-site foreman assured the archae- these sites are correct. Digital photographs were also ologist that fires would continue to be made in the taken of archaeological features at each location. No original location and that the TCC will be contacted if artifacts were collected on this occasion - the only aca new location is to be considered in the future.

After speaking with the foreman, the NGA tion of site location data. had time to observe features at IbCp-17 (the mission site which has pre-contact and historic components Acknowledgements [figure 8]) and IbCp-40 (a pre-contact Inuit grave figure 8]) and IbCp-40 (a pre-contact Inuit grave field). After dinner, the family that had been hired to cer, Stephen Hull, Ken Reynolds and Martha Drake at the PAO

tivities being observation, photography, and verifica-

First of all I would like to thank my whole family for stay at Hebron for the summer to keep track of visi- for teaching me so much about government archaeology and for



Figure 7: Aerial Photo of Hebron, August 20th, 2008 (Brake)



Figure 8: Inuit Sod Houses at IbCp-17, August 29, 2008 (Brake)

dersen, Toni White, and Derek Kowalchuk at the TCC. Finally, I Claims Negotiations. would like to thank all the people in Nain and throughout Torngâsok Cultural Centre. Nunatsiavut who have been so kind and welcoming to my family and me – the time we have spent so far in your beautiful land has Thomson, Callum been absolutely wonderful.

References Hood, Bryan

1997a Archaeological Surveys Between Nain and Hebron, 1997.

being so great. Thanks to my MA supervisor Dr. Lisa Rankin, to Unpublished Report on File at the Torngâsok Cultural Centre. Dr. Priscilla Renouf, Dr. John Erwin, Elaine Anton and Scott 1997b Appendix to Maps: Thule-Labrador Inuit Grave Sites. Neilsen. I would also like to thank Catharyn Andersen, Rita An-Sites of Religious or Spiritual Significance Component LIA Land Unpublished Report on File at the

1980 Unpublished Site Record form for IcCq-03 on File at the Torngâsok Cultural Centre, Nain. __

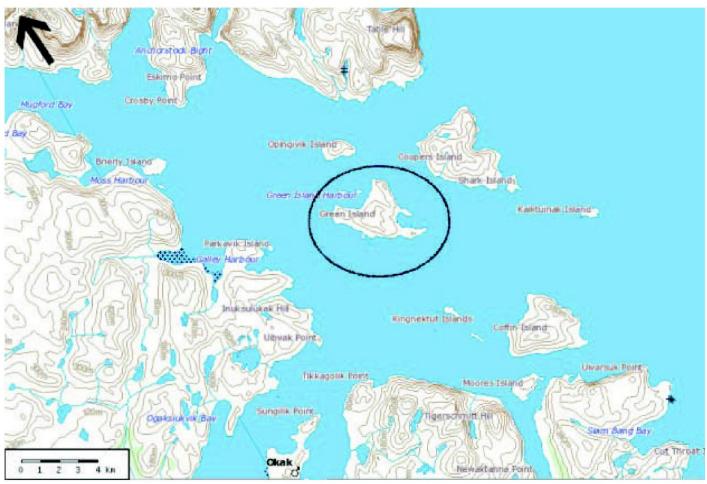
FOOTSTEPS, LANDSCAPE AND MEMORY: 2008 FIELDWORK AT GREEN ISLAND 6, LABRADOR

Iky Merkuratsuk, Nain

subtlety of their imprint on the landscape, appeared to us culturally rich and spatially intriguing.

The first sight we caught of Green Island was Maryse Cloutier-Gélinas, Memorial University and when we arrived by boat on a foggy late afternoon. Passing along its eastern coast, consisting of high cliffs in July 20 2008, members of the Green Island that dive into the sea, we reached the archaeological Archaeological Project set off for Green Island site (HkCk-01) located on the north shore (Figure 2) (Okak Bay, Labrador) (Figure 1) to complete the final (Figure 3). The site area, which is about 1.2 km long, is field season of a four year archaeological project di- composed of three terraces (the settlement itself is rected by Dr. Peter Whitridge (Memorial University of situated on the lower one), and is surrounded by two Newfoundland) and Dr. James Woollett (Université high hills (to the east and west), a plateau to the south, Laval, Québec). Archaeological work aimed at docu- and the ocean to the north, as well as various islands in menting the precontact Inuit settlement of Green Is- the distance (among which Table Hill rises as a landland 6 (HkCk-01), but as we walked around the island mark). In fact, there doesn't seem to be much horizon, GPS in hand, we discovered that it was marked by the for these natural features create an enclosure in which footsteps of many Inuit and pre-Inuit groups. In this the settlement was located long ago. Although the prereport we undertake a guided tour of the island em- contact Inuit component of the site is more apparent, phasizing certain features that, despite the apparent several historic features, such as tent rings, have been

Figure 1: Map showing location of Green Island, in Okak Bay, Labrador (Image modified from "The Atlas of Canada" online resources, http://atlas.nrcan.gc.ca/) (Cloutier-Gélinas & Merkuratsuk)



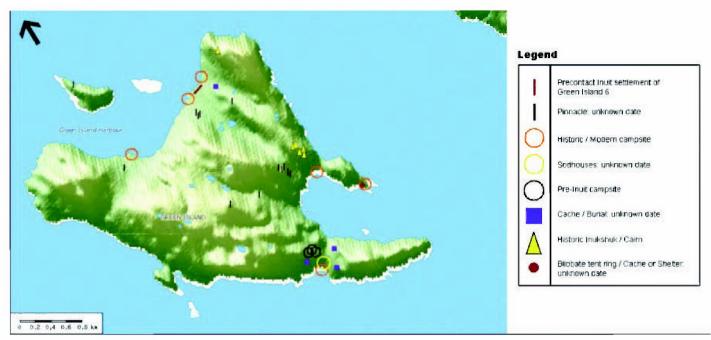


Figure 2: Topographic map showing the locations of features mentioned in the text (Image modified from "The Atlas of Canada" online resources, http://atlas.nrcan.gc.ca/) (Cloutier-Gélinas & Merkuratsuk)



Figure 3: The archaeological site of Green Island 6, viewed from the east.

(Picture courtesy of Maryse Cloutier-Gélinas) (Cloutier-Gélinas & Merkuratsuk)



Figure 4: Stone pinnacle
(Picture courtesy of Dr. Peter Whitridge)
(Cloutier-Gélinas & Merkuratsuk)



Figure 5: Two white stones found inside a cache located in the interior of the bilobate structure.

(Picture courtesy of Maryse Cloutier-Gélinas) (Cloutier-Gélinas & Merkuratsuk)



Figure 6: Cache or shelter situated near a historic settlement (Picture courtesy of Maryse Cloutier-Gélinas) (Cloutier-Gélinas & Merkuratsuk)

nial, that still remains to be investigated.

landscape was to get acquainted with its immediate terest: The first one consisted of a small tent ring, losurroundings. We thus explored both the west and east cated to the northeast of the summer camp. It meashills. They appeared to us almost devoid of human ured about 2m by 2m, and although lichen and moss traces, and only a fallen Inukshuk or cairn and a box growth seemed to indicate that it wasn't very old, its by these two hills, and we reached a modern settlement bate in shape, and each lobe, separated by a possible situated on the north side of the southeast bay. From lampstand, had a platform at the back. A small cache On the eastern slope five Inukshuit seemed to look fist-sized creamy white stones (Figure 5). The second over a modern summer camp, while on the opposite feature that caught our attention was a cache or a shelhillside stood five stone pinnacles¹ (Figure 4).

insula, we came across what seemed to be a historic many strategically positioned stones balanced large

recorded, as well as a large structure, possibly ceremo-fragments), featuring several substantial tent rings and caches built alongside huge boulders. Not far from The first step in situating the settlement in the there, two stone structures came to our particular incache or burial were found on the eastern slope. We internal structure was arranged in what we typically then were dragged southward into the valley formed associate with precontact Inuit sod houses. It was bilothere, we noticed several highly interesting features. on the right side of the main platform contained two ter that was big enough for two or three people to sit Walking on to the end of the southeastern pen- inside (Figure 6). The architecture was impressive, and camp (due to the presence of glass shards and iron boulders. It was built alongside a small cliff (which it used as a back wall) situated to the northwest of the historic camp. It was hidden from sight, as well as from the high ocean winds.

> Continuing along the bay, in a westerly direction, we recorded two more pinnacles. As we arrived in

¹Because little research has been done on the subject, and also because they do not seem to figure in Inuit oral tradition, only few things can be said about these peculiar features. Kaplan (1983:522-526) argues that, due to their location near precontact Inuit camps and the fact that these people were "great architects" (1983:526), they may be tied to this particular cultural group. However, upon further investigation, the same reasoning could be called upon regarding pre-Inuit groups.

a valley situated at the entrance of the southwest pen- served that most settlements seem to concentrate in insula, we recorded a pre-Inuit campsite containing these areas, as well as along the shores. No doubt they ramah and nephrite scatters. To the southeast, on top offered shelter from the high winds, as well as proper of the hill overlooking both the valley and the inner fishing and hunting grounds. However, it would be bay, stood a solitary cache. It was square in shape, ap- interesting to push further with our archaeological parently made with the same care usually seen in burial questioning, and investigate if and how structures and structures. A "twin" of this cache was discovered fur- settlement are tied to the landscape, and to more coswas perched above a group of historic tent rings, tures such as pinnacles, and the above-mentioned which were associated with several stone caches built caches, seem to lead us towards functional as well as alongside large boulders and rock cliffs. Two sod symbolic interpretations. houses were also recorded, of which one possibly Dr James Woollett, July 2008).

Later on in the season, probably as our eyes became accustomed to the sights, we identified a group of pinnacles erected about 500m west of Green Island 6. A brief visit to the northern part of the island allowed us to identify two others: one was on the island itself, located about 100m from the shores, while the other was erected at the top of the largest island situated in Green Island Harbour.

So in the end, what can be said about this landscape? Why is it archaeologically so interesting? Although Green Island could be considered to be of a "small" size, about 4km by 4 km overall, it shows signs of heavy human occupation dating back centuries. Why is this so? A possible explanation would be that Green Island acted as a middle ground between northern areas, such as Ramah Bay, and southern regions like Nain. No doubt there is more to it, and further research could be made on the subject.

Green Island is mostly covered by rocky hills, especially on its western half. Narrow valleys occur in between hills and on the isthmus connecting the "mainland" and the peninsulas. So far, we have ob-

ther west of it, also on top of a hill. This one, however, mological considerations. In fact, the presence of fea-

Finally, discussing how limited our own surveys dated to pre-Inuit times (personal communication with of the landscape were can only further assess the ar-Dr James Woollett, July 2008), and the other could not chaeological potential of Green Island as a place in be dated. Both were built on the terrace overlooking geography, time and mind. First, our work focused on the cobble beach on which the tent rings are located. the settlement of Green Island 6 and its expression of As Dr. Woollett interestingly pointed out, this site long-term changes in Inuit household economies in seems to mirror (both in location and in spatial organi- Northern Labrador. As such, we did not have time to zation) the larger historic winter settlement of Uivak walk around the entire landscape. Furthermore, we Point (HjCl-09), situated on the mainland at the en-limited ourselves to more readily accessible destinatrance of Okak Bay, directly west of Green Island. Fi- tions, thus leaving aside the hilly western section of the nally, a burial was found on the hill situated to the island. Second, as proven by the fact that we only saw north, as well as two other possibly pre-Inuit tent rings the pinnacles situated near our camp late in the season, (personal communication with Dr Peter Whitridge and one's eyes must become accustomed to a certain place in order to understand it. No doubt we probably walked right by other interesting features without even noticing them. Third, the way we experience the world is inexorably linked to our perception and subjectivity. In this particular case, not only were our archaeological eyes foreign to this land, but we were also envisioning structures in a landscape that would most likely have been covered in snow if we were to understand at least half of its components. In conclusion, if such a brief exploration of Green Island could raise as many questions as we have proposed in this report, it goes without saying that further research would prove to be socially, methodologically, and theoretically fruitful.



Figure 1: Chain Rock Battery locality at Signal Hill National Historic Site (Crompton)

SIGNAL HILL NATIONAL HISTORIC SITE: MEMORIAL UNIVERSITY'S ARCHAEOLOGY FIELD SCHOOL AND PARKS CANADA

Amanda Crompton Memorial University

rchaeological excavations at Signal Hill National place by Parks Canada. \mathcal{L} Historic Site in St. John's were undertaken during Park's earliest fortifications, and use of the site contin- boundary of the Chain Rock terrace. There may well

ued right up through the Second World War. This terrace had never been evaluated archaeologically, and is threatened by erosion and instability. Thus, the project was able to combine a research agenda with corresponding cultural resource management goals set in

Our project was able to determine that twenti-July and August of 2008. This was a joint venture be- eth century occupations (both Second World War and tween Memorial University's Archaeology Field School post-war) are easily demonstrable at the site; these ocand Parks Canada. This project provided field school cupations have, to some degree, disturbed older conparticipants with a unique opportunity to learn ar- texts. However, an undisturbed context was discovered chaeological excavation methods during the excavation below these layers, provisionally dated from the late of a historic-period site. Our work centred on the eighteenth through to the mid-nineteenth century. An Chain Rock Battery locality at Signal Hill NHS; the artificial terrace and retaining wall had been conwork area was a low-lying terrace that projects into the structed of stone (see lower terrace and stone wall in Narrows, at the entrance to the harbour (See Photo 1). Photo 2); below this lay the remains of a small midden, Our research focused on identifying the range of ar- containing fish and mammal bone and broken ceramchaeological deposits at the site. Documentary evi- ics. This midden lay on top of a second rubble-filled dence indicates that this area was home to some of the terrace, which likely extended right out to the outer



Figure 2: Artificial terrace and retaining wall (Crompton)

that we would not destabilize the extant stone retaining School and Parks Canada in the future. walls that surround the locality today. The Chain Rock

be older deposits below this, covered by the nine- excavations provided a glimpse into this little-known teenth-century construction. However, we left the occupation at Signal Hill, and we hope to continue this nineteenth-century walls and rubble terraces in situ so joint venture between the Memorial University Field

EXCAVATIONS AT THE BANK SITE, TERRA also documented. In September 2007 a monitoring **NOVA NATIONAL PARK**

Ienneth Curtis Parks Canada

ada staff in the early 1990's indicated that the site was viously unrecognized, early European presence.

visit to the site again revealed that the rapid erosion was threatening cultural deposits. The author thus returned to the site to direct additional salvage excavan June 2008 Terra Nova National Park conducted tions in June 2008. An area of 16 m² was opened Lasalvage excavations at the Bank Site (DdAk-5) lo- along the eastern part of the bank and excavated by cated on the north shore of Clode Sound. The Bank trowel. Diagnostic artifacts were piece plotted while Site was originally identified during the 1979 archaeo- screening and flotation recovered abundant lithic debilogical survey of Terra Nova National Park directed by tage. The results add significantly to the Dorset and Jim Tuck (1980:37). Monitoring visits by Parks Can-Recent Indian components at the site and hint at a pre-



Figure 1: View of the Bank Site from Clode Sound (the excavation area is just behind the birch tree at the right end of the eroding bank) (Curtis)

larger and more significant than previously believed. It Recent Indian was also rapidly eroding along the front of the bank. In response to these observations, Fred Schwarz led a linear hearth feature that had been partially excavated salvage excavation on the bank area in 1992. His exca- by Schwarz in 1992, giving this feature a total length of vation showed the Bank Site to be a complex, stratified 7.5 m. An additional corner-notched point of Ramah site with components dating from the Maritime Ar- chert was recovered (Figure 2, top left). The excavachaic through Groswater and Dorset Palaeoeskimo to tions also expanded the extent of the Recent Indian the Recent Indian period. The Recent Indian compo- component with the identification of two smaller nent consisted of a linear hearth feature associated hearths a few metres away from the linear hearth. One with a large number (13) of Ramah chert points of these hearths consisted of an oval concentration of (Schwarz 1992:68 and Table 12). Two Dorset house fire-cracked-rock. The other was a circular hearth

The 2008 excavations exposed the end of the structures with associated features and middens were capped with an 8 cm thick deposit of uniform, water-



Figure 2: Recent Indian Points (Curtis)

worn gravel. Several corner-notched points of grey chert and rhyolite were associated with these two hearths (Figure 2).

Dorset Palaeoeskimo

The Dorset component was encountered across the entire excavation area, stretching from the edge of a house structure excavated by Schwarz (1992) to a slope midden and additional features beyond it. Portions of the house floor and an earth wall were identified atop the bank. Just outside the wall the bank began to slope downwards towards the east and this area was covered by a midden that was at least 20 cm thick in places. Where the slope began to flatten out an additional axial feature was represented by a darker-coloured soil and several fire-reddened stone slabs (Figure 3). It was not clear whether this feature represented a third house or an outdoor activity area, but it

Figure 3: Axial Feature represented by dark band across the centre of the unit. The fire reddened slabs are beginning to appear to the left (Curtis)



tage.

European

A cluster of European ceramic fragments in the easternmost excavation unit hinted at an early 18th Acknowlegements century visit to the site. Three objects were represented: a coarse, red earthenware vessel with a green glazed interior (Figure 4); a finer, buff-coloured earthenware (surfaces were completely exfoliated); and a ceramic pipe (stem fragments). The red earthenware vessel may be a Mediterranean ware and would thus suggest the presence of French fishermen. Though the Bonavista Bay area was nominally part of the French Shore at this time, the French confined their fishing area further to the north and English settlement of the area continued (Major 1983:22).

The analyses of the results of these excavations are ongoing and promise to add more details to our understanding of the Recent Indian and Dorset Pa- Tuck, J. laeoeskimo occupation of the Bonavista Bay area. Due to the complexity and richness of the deposits at the

Figure 4: European ceramic (Curtis)

was surrounded by a dense deposit of small lithic debi- Bank Site we were not able to reach the bottom of the cultural layers and thus plan to continue salvage work at the site in 2009.

Thanks to Christina Fry, Starlen Thistle, Stephanie Kean, and Marcus Hancock for their work as members of the excavation crew and to Terra Nova National Park staff, especially Kevin Robinson and Barb Linehan, for their interest and support with logistics for the project.

References Cited

Major, K.

1983 Terra Nova National Park: Human History Study. Studies in Archaeology, Architecture and History. Parks Canada. Ottawa.

Schwarz, F.

1992 Archaeological Investigations at the Bank Site, Terra Nova National Park, Bonavista Bay, Newfoundland. Report on file at the Atlantic Service Centre, Parks Canada, Halifax.

1980 An Archaeological Survey of Terra Nova National Park. Report on file at the Atlantic Service Centre, Parks Canada, Hali-

UNDERWATER ARCHAEOLOGY AT L'ANSE AUX MEADOWS NATIONAL HISTORIC SITE OF CANADA IN 2008

Charles Dagneau and Jonathan Moore Underwater Archaeology Service, Parks Canada Agency

In 2008 Parks Canada's Underwater Archaeology Service (UAS) began the first phase of a multi-year project at L'Anse aux Meadows. The aim is to complete a submerged cultural resource inventory of the marine component of L'Anse aux Meadows National Historic Site of Canada (NHS), a 49km² area encompassing Sacred Bay and adjacent minor inlets as well as numerous islands, shoals and reefs (Figure 1). More specifically, this project attempts to locate and evaluate a range of archaeological site types representing all chronological periods of regional history and prehistory.

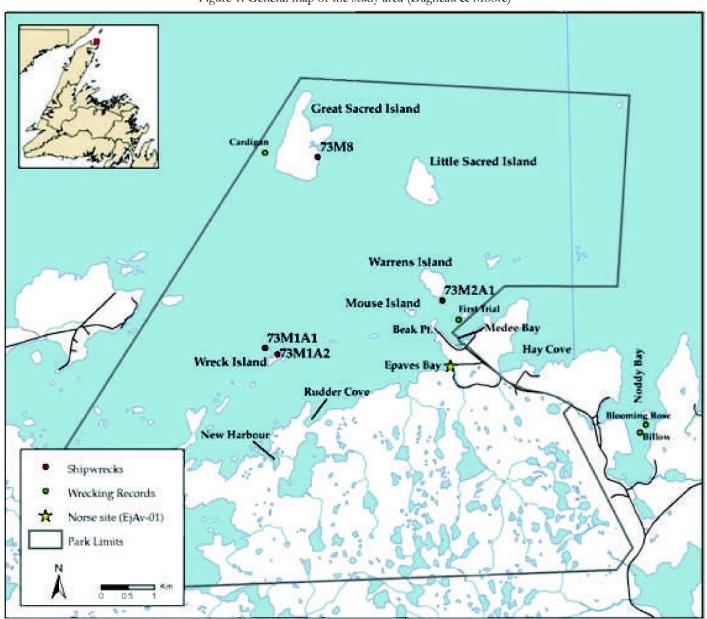
The principal reason for the creation of the marine component of the NHS was to ensure the protection of potential marine cultural remains associated with the terrestrial Norse site (EjAv-1). While it is possible that there are marine sites related to this period, there is no certainty that they exist or can be detected. gional, provincial or national level.

of approximately four weeks.

Archaeological Background

It is taken for granted that a full chronological range of survey of the study area has been undertaken in the sites are to be found during the inventory and each site past, although the 2008 UAS project was certainly not type would have a particular significance at a local, re- the first time the area has been searched. Indeed, in the mid-1970s, Parks Canada underwater archaeologist The UAS survey took place from July 19th to Walter Zacharchuk conducted a limited diving search July 29th, 2008 and team members included Jonathan of Épaves Bay near the Norse site. Over the last sev-Moore (permit holder), Ryan Harris, Charles Dagneau eral decades recreational diving has taken place in the and Chriss Ludin. Additional fieldwork will be re- area, and a number of shipwreck sites are known. In quired in 2009 and possibly 2010, each with a duration 2005 a UAS team conducted a reconnaissance of the region and made a single dive off Wreck Island. No archaeological finds were observed during this short No comprehensive underwater archaeological visit. Information on known or suspected wreck sites

Figure 1: General map of the study area (Dagneau & Moore)



was collected and initial contacts were made with the diving community.

Objectives

2008 survey were as follows:

- Begin a comprehensive side-scan sonar survey of (such as fishing gear snag spots). the marine component of L'Anse aux Meadows underwater sites;
- wind conditions preclude sonar surveying; and

ject and to gather local information. Methodology

This inventory combines several means of ar-The overall objective of this project is to pro- chaeological field investigation, including side-scan sovide information on the number and distribution of nar, shoreline fieldwalking searches, shoreline dive underwater archaeological sites to allow informed cul- searches and target or site diving, inspection and retural resource management (CRM) decisions regarding cording. Search areas are determined based on previthe marine component of the NHS (Parks Canada ous archaeological work, other known site locations, 2003: 28-31, 36-37). The specific objectives of the historical information including oral tradition, local topography and information from local fishermen

Most of the planned survey work was to be NHS, with particular emphasis on areas bordering done with the side-scan sonar system for fast and efthe terrestrial archaeological site as well as known fective coverage of large areas of the seabed. The UAS employs a Klein 3000 side-scan sonar that is towed by Conduct selected target diving, shoreline searches its diving and survey boat Red Bay equipped with accuand other reconnaissance work when weather and rate differential GPS equipment. Unfortunately, the Red Bay's trailer was damaged on the highway while en Meet local stakeholders and Parks Canada staff to route to L'Anse aux Meadows, so the boat was not provide an introduction to the UAS and the pro- available for the entire operation. Only limited sonar

Figure 2: Divers conducting an underwater survey in front of the Norse site, EjAv-1 (Moore)



trials with a rented boat could be accomplished.

In the absence of the side-scan sonar gear, the UAS team focused on diving searches and investiga- out along the shores at selected locations inside L'Anse inflatable boat and a rented speed boat. In addition, searches in Médée Bay shores and Wreck Island. The shoreline fieldwalking searches were made at low tide. first area, in Médée Bay, ranged from the government Relatively large areas of the tidal flats and shorelines wharf to Beak Point traveling westward. It was chosen were covered in this way. Three archaeological sites mainly for its easy access and a known history of occuwere discovered and partly studied in 2008 using these pation. The remains of a presumed "French Oven" are Bell Shoals Wreck and the Wreck Island Boat.

Survey Areas and Site Descriptions Side-scan Sonar Survey

could be deployed, a remote survey was conducted in origin. an area northwest of Beak Point, around Mouse Island. clearance work still remain to be found.

Dive Searches

bour (Pond Cove, 73M4), Rudder Cove (Duck Pond (Desrochers 2008). Cove, 73M7), Atlantic Shoal (Lower Wreck Cove, Bell Shoals Wreck (73M1A1) 73M5) and Bell Shoals (Wreck Island, 73M1). A total shallow depths ranging from 1 to 8 meters.

an area following specific depth lines or compass bear- an iron knee and a nail. Meaningless for some, these ings. While searching for cultural remains, divers spec-small pieces of artefacts may indicate that a ship was ify bottom type and depths to the surface using an un-stranded on the Bell Shoals before sinking in the derwater communication system. Waypoints are taken deeper surrounding waters. These remains might relate in the meantime with a handheld GPS to accurately to the ballast stones found on nearby Wreck Island or record the diver search tracks, and relevant observa- they may represent another navigation accident. tions or discoveries. While conducting these searches, Wreck Island Boat (73M1A2) invaluable information was gathered on the sea bottom North of Wreck Island, that will be addressed later.

Shoreline Searches

Terrestrial surveys are intended to be carried tions. The diving operations were made from a UAS aux Meadows NHS. The 2008 fieldwork included land two methods, and include the Warrens Island Wreck, apparently located in the village of L'Anse aux Meadows, not far off the shore. Among a host of later and more modern artefacts on the foreshore, a number of finds of ceramics from the eighteenth or nineteenth During one half-day when side-scan surveying centuries were found, probably of French and British

A land search was also conducted around the Local fishermen had reported snagging fishing gear circumference of Wreck Island, following a local custhere and hauling out from the water a ship's timber in tom stating that a vessel carrying a large bronze bell en the past. Reportedly a schooner named the Nelson was route for England was wrecked on Bell Shoals. Flint lost in that area sometime during World War II. At the stones supposedly from a British ship's ballast have time, "Canadian authorities" based at Cape Bauld had also been collected by local fishermen for many years to dynamite a projecting spar as it posed a hazard to and can still be found on the north shore of Wreck navigation. No shipwreck was located during that brief Island. Whether or not these two lines of evidence are survey. Some official accounts of this wrecking and the related is not known at present. Interestingly, flint samples collected by the UAS and later analyzed by a geologist were found not to be indigenous to North-Dive searches were conducted in front of the eastern America. The sampled chert in fact would cor-Norse settlement in Épaves Bay (73M6A1), as well as respond most probably to ship ballast originating from other locations through the park, namely New Har- the Strait of Dover, separating France and England

A few diagnostic shipwreck remains were disof nearly 10 hours was spent underwater, mostly at covered during a dive search around Bell Shoals, off Wreck Island. Divers encountered a brass gudgeon In all cases, a team of two divers usually cover fragment, most probably from a ship's rudder, next to

A small, late 20th-century wooden boat was nature in order to guide future survey. Only one site discovered on the rocks at the Northwestern end of was discovered during dive search survey. It consti- Wreck Island. The site, named the Wreck Island Boat tutes the remains of a shipwreck lost on Bell shoals, (73M1A2), consists of a small keeled lighter partly disassembled and with a broken sternpost.

Warrens Island Wreck (73M2A1)

spection.

ber on the remains. No evidence of sheeting was This site consists of a portion of ship's hull found either. A concentration of small stones (10-30 preserved on the rocky sea bottom of the "Boat Chan- cm) situated on one side of the wreck could be considnel", between Warrens Island and Beak Point on the ered as part of the ship's ballast and could also cover mainland (Figure 3). The wreck was reported to the more structure. From these observations, this ship-UAS by a local diver as well as a Parks Canada staff wreck most likely dates from the 19th century. Local member, Clayton Colbourne. He graciously placed a residents refer to the wreck as the "Carrigan" (spelled marker buoy on the wreck prior to a UAS diving in- variably) but there is no evidence supporting such identification for now.

Figure 3: Underwater site inspection on Warrens Island Wreck (Harris)



The highly eroded hull structure section is ap- Beached Ship Timber (73M99X-001) proximately 7 meters long and 2.5 meters wide. It in-There is no evidence of a keel or other main axial tim- of Birch (Betula sp.).

A ship timber fragment found ashore in Médée cludes 15 relatively flat and parallel futtocks, forming 8 Bay after a storm is believed to come from the Warto 9 assembled frames. Ceiling is not preserved, but rens Island Wreck. Since the construction type, dimenthe external planking is visible under and around the sions and appearance of the timber are similar to the framing. These are fastened to the frames mostly with ones observed on the Warrens Island Wreck, it is very wooden treenails, even though a few copper alloy pins likely it is associated with the ship remains. Wood were also found. Many loose copper pins from lateral analysis conducted by Louis Laflèche at Parks Canada frame fastening are exposed here and there on the site. Ontario Service Center reveals the timber is made out

Langleycraag (73M8)

Great Sacred Island's south shore where it was vided in next year's PAO Archaeology Review. stranded on November 15, 1947. It is a highly visible and distinctive maritime archaeological site that attracts considerable interest from visitors to L'Anse aux Meadows. Despite the fact that most of the wreck lies on shore, it is possible that a debris field exists underwater. Indeed, local residents report that divers removed a bronze propeller in the 1970s. The wreck was apparently moved and tipped by a subsequent storm, around 1985-1990. Historical research on the ship and its loss remain to be completed. No archaeological investigation was carried out at the wreck site. Conclusion

These preliminary results are promising for the coming years. Now the UAS team has a better idea of Desrochers, A. L'Anse aux Meadows' operational environment and 2008 Provenance of chert (flint) from Wreck Island, Newfoudmarine component. A few interesting sites were discovered and it is hoped more will be found in the study area with the use of a side-scan sonar in 2009. Excellent contacts were established with the local com- 2003 L'Anse aux Meadows National Historic Site of Canada Managemunity, especially with fishermen and many Parks ment Plan. Parks Canada. Canada local staff. The UAS team also benefited from

THE A-20 HAVOC RECOVERY PROJECT Michael Deal **Memorial University**

▲ ology Unit (Michael Deal and Lisa Daly) and a rep-fied as prototypes of a high-speed photographic reconresentative of the North Atlantic Aviation Museum naissance aircraft, and served under the designation F-(David Hebbard) took part in the recovery of a 3. It was provided with two Wright Cyclone R2600-11 downed World War II Douglas A-20 Havoc that crash engines. The identification markings on the wreck had landed 122 km southwest of Goose Bay, Labrador, on been effaced, but according to Mark Allen (per. October 10, 1942. The archaeological survey of the site comm.), the UAS crew discovered "F-3 #2" painted was sponsored by Underwater Admiralty Sciences on all of the interior sides of the speed rings from #2 (UAS). The U.S. Department of the Air Force waived engine. He believes that the "F-3 #2" confirms that ownership of the downed aircraft, and UAS claimed it this wreck is the second F-3 unit. as salvage (Allen 2008). On March 10, 2008, UAS received permission from the Minister, Department of els) can be found in museums around the world (e.g., Tourism, Culture and Recreation, to recover the air- Blaugher 2007), making A-20 (F-3) #39-741 a very rare craft.

Douglas DB-7 Series of aircraft, which had a total pro- ington, for restoration and eventual museum display. duction run of over 7000 units for all models (Jackson The archaeological component of the recovery had the 2004:122). According to the Aircraft Service Card ac-following objectives: quired from the US Air Force, the aircraft wreck at 1. To monitor and record the aircraft recovery proc-

the use of the local Parks Canada facilities for the sur-The wreck of the Langleycraag stands high on vey. An update on the project's progress will be pro-

1800 Walkley Road, Ottawa (Ontario), K1A 0M5, Canada. Phone: 613-993-2125

charles.dagneau@pc.gc.ca; jonathan.moore@pc.gc.ca

Acknowledgments

The UAS wishes to express its acknowledgments to Parks Canada staff members Loretta Decker (Site Supervisor), Jeff Anderson (Field Unit Superintendant) and to all other Parks employees involved for the help they provided, especially Clayton Colbourne. The UAS also thanks the individuals who provided essential information on local history and potential archaeological sites in the study area: Damian Bartlett, Don Bartlett, Lloyd Decker, Loretta Decker, William Bartlett, Dennis Hedderson, Clarence Hedderson, Ed Hedderson and many others.

References

land. Geological Service and Parks Canada-Ontario Service Center (Analytical Section report 2008-507), Ottawa.

Parks Canada

FbCj-01 is a Douglas A-20 (F-3) serial number 39-741 (AAF 1942). It was one of 63 A-20 units ordered by the US Army Air Corps from the Douglas Aircraft In the fall of 2008 members of the MUN Archae- Company in 1939. It and two other units were modi-

Today, less than 10 units of the A-20 (all modaircraft. The UAS objective was to disassemble the air-The A-20 was part of the very successful craft and ship it to Legendat Flyers in Everett, Wash-

- 2. To produce an archaeological survey map of the aircraft in situ and the debris field.
- 3. To record and recover any material culture not attached to the main body of the aircraft (such as under the wreck and in the debris field).
- To visit and record other aircraft crash sites in the Goose Bay area as a continuation of ongoing attempts to inventory aviation resources in the province.

portion of the Little Mecatina River, southwestern chaeological survey. Labrador. Helicopter support was provided by 444 problems and weather conditions were factors in the crash site and debris field. In other to situate the air-

recovery operation. Original plans called for the use of two helicopters, but one aircraft was out of service until the last two days of the project. The helicopter squadron also received orders for redeployment, which shortened the recovery window by two days. Furthermore, initial access to the site was delayed for two days due to high winds and a cloud cover too low for helicopter flights. The wreck was situated in a bog, between the treeline and river (see Figure 1). Heavy rains from the tail-end of two hurricanes left the bog highly The crash site (FbCj-01) is located in a remote saturated, which slowed down the recovery and ar-

The recovery operation began on October 2. Combat Support Squadron, 5 Wing Goose Bay, which Before the UAS crew began their work, the archaetreated the operation as a training exercise. Logistical ology crew sat up a site datum and began mapping the

Figure 1: Physical location of site FbCj-01 along the Little Mecatina River. This photograph was taken by 444 Squadron prior to the recovery operation (Deal)



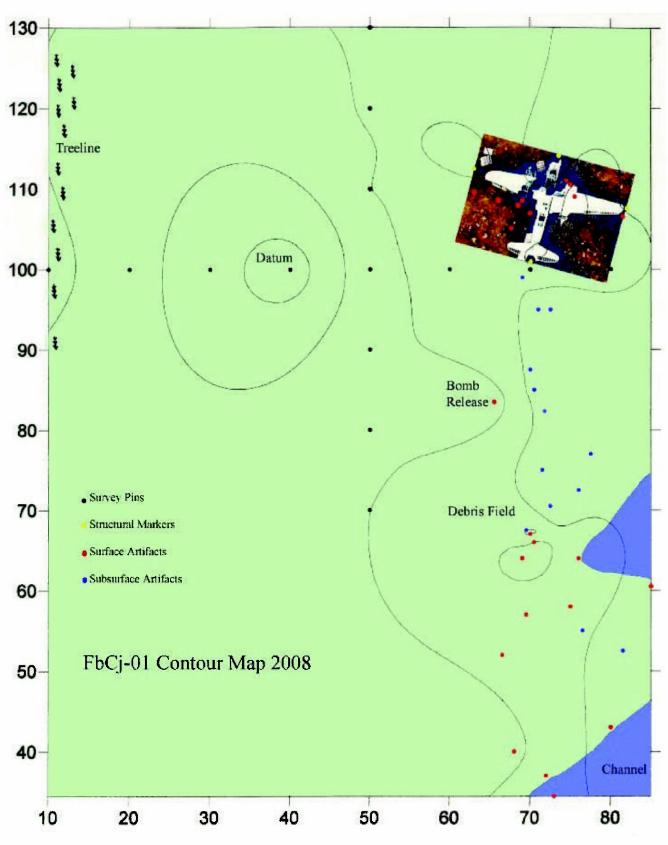


Figure 2: Contour map of FbCj-01 indicating location of wreck site and debris field (Deal)

the extremities of the aircraft (nose, tail and wing tips). map. As time permitted, we attempted to recover the A photograph was taken from directly above the wreck buried materials. Some pieces were deeply buried in so that the image of the aircraft could be superim- the bog and had to be abandoned. posed onto the survey map (Figure 2).

craft on the grid, four fluorescent pins were placed at recorded and these points were added to the survey

A total of 35 artifacts were recorded, and five The UAS plan was to airlift the aircraft in sec- additional hits were made by the metal detector on untions by helicopter to a trans-shipment point. The air- recovered objects. Significant artifacts from the debris



Figure 3: Tail section and port wing lifted by air bags. Note extensive damage to underbelly of fuselage and tail section (Deal)

manufacture and construction. agreed to bring them out at the first opportunity.

ferrous iron metal detector was used and no hits were 20 recovery. recorded. When we switched to a UAS metal detector,

craft disassembly began with the tail section and pro-field included the cockpit escape hatch, window frame ceeded to the wings and engines. Large lift bags were sections with plexiglas from the cockpit "greenhouse" used to raise each section (Figure 3). The engines (Figure 4), the bomb release frame and lever, and the proved to be difficult to detach, due to the means of reconnaissance camera (Figure 5). The latter, along The engines were with a brass US uniform pin were returned to the coneventually removed from the nacelle firewalls to be servation laboratory at Memorial University for treatrecovered at a later date. The wings were also left at ment. Two fragments of film from the camera were the site due to time constraints, but 444 Squadron freeze-dried and the case and cover were dried and cleaned. The brass pin was mechanically cleaned using The archaeological survey continued with lay- swabs and ethanol, then immersed in a 3% BTA and ing in a grid system and taking elevation measurements ethanol solution under vacuum, rinsed with ethanol, for a contour map of the site. Surface materials around and finally, two coats of 3% B72 and acetone solution the wreck and the debris field were then recorded. A were applied. The brass pin has since been returned to metal detector was used to search the debris field for UAS, while the camera will be loaned to the North buried parts of the aircraft. On the first run the MUN Atlantic Aviation Museum for a new display on the A-

The Service Card for the Labrador wreck states which also scanned for aluminium, several hits were that the pilot, Captain Secord, crash landed the aircraft

Figure 4: Douglas A-20 Havoc being serviced at Langley Field, Virginia, July 1942. Note lowered cockpit hatch (beside wheel) and plexiglass windows in the greenhouse. (Source: United States Office of War Information Photograph Collection at the Library of Congress, call number LC-USW361-203).(Deal)



away the underbelly. A concentration of artifacts from the cockpit area indicates that the nose of the aircraft hit hard and was torn away, leaving much of it imbedded in the bog. The aircraft then veered to the right and came to a stop at a bearing of 115 degrees to the northeast. Due to its remote location, the aircraft has remained relatively in tact, although the propeller of the starboard engine has been removed. There is also evidence of fire in the cockpit area, which may have been set by military personnel or by collectors. The film in the reconnaissance camera was probably removed shortly after the crash.

Information was collected on several other aviation crash sites in the Goose Bay area. One of these sites was visited and later given the Bordon designation FhCd-01. It is the crash site of a Cold War crew mapped and recovered remains from a Consolireconnaissance aircraft (a USAF RB-45C Tornado, dated B-24M Liberator (#44-42169), which crashed serial number BE-032). It crashed in a hilly area 13 km north of Gander Airport on Feb. 14, 1945 (Deal 2008). southwest of Goose Bay (Anonymous 1951). A tem- The MUN projects, along with the A-20 survey, are porary site datum was established and photographs part of a concerted effort to establish an inventory of were taken of the wreckage. The reconnaissance cam- downed aircraft sites in this province, as well as to asera was located in the wreckage and a film spool was sess their value as heritage sites and evaluate the potenbrought back to the conservation laboratory.

Over 100 aircraft crashed in Newfoundland

due to low fuel. The crew was rescued, but the aircraft and Labrador during World War II (Deal 2006). Many had to be abandoned. The debris field at the site indi- of the wreck sites were visited by military personnel in cates that it approached the bog at a bearing of 85 de- order to remove ordnance and personal effects of the grees to the northwest. It may have hit tail first, tearing crews, and in some cases, to recover missing in action airmen. Others have only been recorded from the air. Wrecks in accessible locations were often recovered by salvors for scrap metal. A few wrecks have made their way to aviation museums. Only four other projects in this province have involved professional archaeologists. One was an unsuccessful survey by The Interna-Group for Historic Aircraft Recovery (TIGHAR) in the 1990s to find the 1927 Nungesser and Coli crash site. In 2004, a Boeing B-17G Flying Fortress, which was forced to land on Dec. 24, 1947 on frozen Dyke Lake, Labrador, was recovered by Underwater Admiralty Sciences and Minaskuat Limited Partnership (Skanes 2005). In the fall of 2005, a crew from the MUN Archaeology Unit spent two days recovering remains of Lockheed Ventura #2169, a coastal reconnaissance aircraft that crashed on takeoff from the Torbay airport on August 5, 1943 (Deal 2006b). Finally, in the summer of 2007, another MUN



Figure 5: Reconnaissance camera packed in the field with wet moss for hydration. Photograph by Lisa Daly (Deal)

tial for recovery and restoration.

Acknowledgements

We would like to thank Mark Allen and Bob Mester of Underwater Admiralty Sciences for sponsoring the archaeological field work. We would also like to thank Captain Dean Vey and his colleagues at 444 Squadron, 5 Wing Goose Bay for their assistance and hospitality.

References

AAF (Army Air Forces)

1942Aircraft record card for Army Air Corps, serial number 39-741. Army Air Forces, War Department, Washington, D.C.

Allen, M.

2007 A-20A Havoc, U.S. Army Air Corps, serial number 39-741, recovery proposal. Underwater Admiralty Sciences, Kirkland, Jackson, R. Washington.

Anonymous,

1951USAF plane hits wooded hill in rain. Evening Telegram August Skanes, R.

Blaugher, M. A.

2005 Guide to over 900 Aircraft Museums: USA and Canada. (23rd

HALLS BAY STAGE ONE ARCHAEOLOGICAL IMPACT ASSESSMENT AT DOCK POINT (DiBa-6)

John Erwin And Derrick LeGrow Archaeological Research Associates

stage one archaeological assessment was conducted on June 15, 2008 in Halls Bay at Dock Point (Figure 1) by Dr. John Erwin and Mr. Derrick LeGrow in accordance with Provincial Archaeology Office Permit 08.24. The resulting survey produced evidence for a multi-component site which included late historic and pre-contact use by Groswater Palaeoeskimos. Dock Point consists of a large low-lying relatively flat grass-covered area of land measuring approximately 5000m2 and is bounded by a single raised beach ridge. Behind this beach ridge, the topography slopes gradually back toward the tree-line which flanks the northern portion of the point. While the natural topography of the grassy area is relatively flat, there is evidence for subsurface cultural alterations from historic use, including garden plots, cabin construction and a root cellar-turned-midden. A small fast running stream is also located about 100 meters north of the site which empties into Halls Bay, and provides fresh water to the point.

Survey Results

Subsequent to a surface inspection of the beach and the excavation of 18 test pits (Figure 2), we

edition) M. A. Blaugher, Ft. Wayne, Indiana.

Deal, M.

2006a Aviation archaeology of pre-Confederation Newfoundland. In From the Arctic to Avalon: Papers in Honour of Jim Tuck, edited by L. Rankin and P. Ramsden, pp. 139-156. BAR International Series 1507, Oxford.

Torbay area downed World War II aircraft survey: sum-2006b mary of 2005 fieldwork. Provincial Archaeology Office Newsletter 4:46-

2006 The Eagle Project: Aviation history and archaeology in Gander, Newfoundland. Provincial Archaeology Office 2007 Archaeology Review 6:47-50.

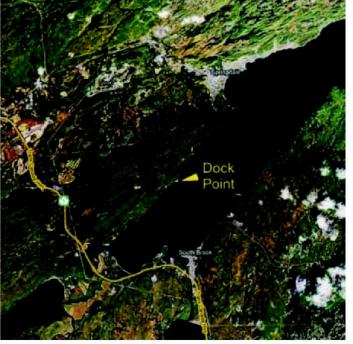
2004 The Encyclopaedia of Military Aircraft. Paragon Publishing, Bath.

2005 Newfoundland and Labrador archaeological assessments: summary of 2004 fieldwork. Provincial Archaeology Office Newsletter 3:25-28.

discovered that Dock Point was first visited by Groswater Palaeoeskimos on the basis of the recovery of a box-based chert endblade. Later European use is marked by late 19thC to mid 20thC ceramics and tobacco pipe fragments.

Stratigraphically, the Dock Point soil profile is relatively simple, consisting of a very thin topsoil layer

Figure 1: Site Map (Erwin & Legrow) Google Earth



(presumably owing to repeated soil erosion from ice with most of the artifacts found mixed in the reddish rafting) which overlays a reddish brown sandy cobblebrown sand. No stratigraphic separation was observed filled beach. Cultural materials were largely found in between the historic and pre-contact materials, conproximity to the interface between these two layers, firming that the site is heavily disturbed. It is con-

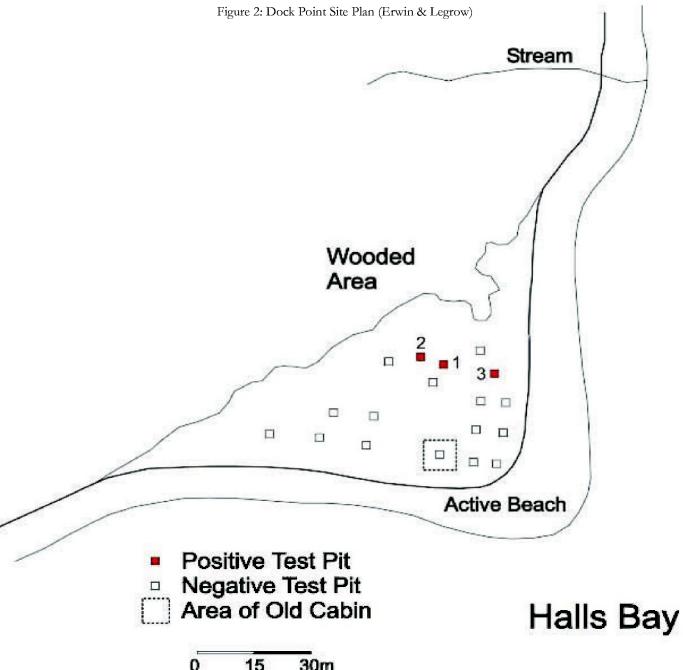


Table 1: Summary of Positive Test Pits (Erwin & Legrow)

Test Pit #	Depth Below Surface	Materials Recovered
1	20cm	Flake, Ceramic Vessel, Faunal
2	38cm	Tobacco Pipe, Nail
3	22cm	Endblade, Flakes, Ceramic Vessel

Discussion

While no previous recorded archaeological work had been conducted at Dock Point, the surrounding area of Halls Bay has long been of interest to historical and archaeological researchers. Historically, the Beothuk have been of considerable interest in this area (Howley 1915, Marshall 1996), and in more recent years, research in this region expanded to focus on a number of aboriginal groups, including Maritime Archaic (Reynolds 2003), Dorset (Penney 1998); Recent Indian (Penney 1988); and Mi'kmaq (Boyles 1981; Marshall 1996).

known archaeological sites within a five kilometre ra-

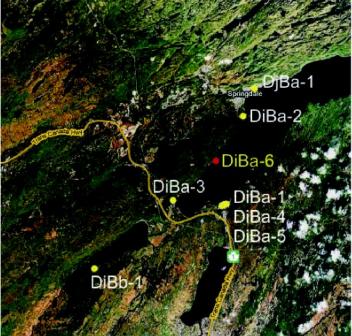


Figure 3: Existing Sites in the Vicinity of Halls Bay (Erwin & Legrow) Google Earth

dius of Dock Point (Figure 3 and Table 2). While this in-land area has historically been described as Beothuk "country", archaeological investigations have demonstrated that most of the Island of Newfoundland's aboriginal inhabitants had occupied this area at one time or another, including Groswater Palaeoeskimos, as demonstrated by this assessment.

Conclusions

Our testing revealed that there are no discreet limits to either the historic or the Groswater portions of the site. In fact, the cultural materials for both occupations appear indiscriminately mixed along the north-In summary, there were seven previously eastern portion of the point. The lack of evidence for in-situ remains suggests that Dock Point has most significantly been disturbed by natural erosion processes, and to a lesser extent, the historic use of the site, including a previous cabin owned by the father of the proponent, which stood during the 1970s. Notwithstanding the disturbed nature of the site, its inner coastal location is important insofar as it adds to a growing number of Early Palaeoeskimo sites which support Pastore's observations (Pastore 1986) regarding inner/outer coastal locations for Early and Late Palaeoeskimo sites.

References

Boyles, F.R.

1981 Grace United Church Springdale 1880-1980. Grand Falls, Nfld., Robinson Blackmore.

Howley, J.P.

1915 [2000] The Beothucks or Red Indians: The Aboriginal Inhabitants of Newfoundland. Prospero Canadian Collection, Toronto.

1996 The History and Ethnography of the Beothuk. McGill-Queen's University Press.

Table 2: Summary of Previously Known Sites in the Vicinity of Halls Bay (Erwin & Legrow)

Site Name	Borden #	Culture/s
West Bottom (Eaton Point)	DiBa-1	Maritime Archaic, Dorset, Recent Indian, (Beothuk?) and European
Indian River 1	DiBa-2	Dorset
South Brook 1	DiBa-3	Maritime Archaic
South Brook 2	DiBa-4	Maritime Archaic
South Brook 3	DiBa-5	Maritime Archaic
West Pond 1	DiBb-1	Recent Indian (Beothuk?)
Springdale	DjBa-1	Maritime Archaic

Pastore, R.

1986 The Spatial Distribution of Late Palaeoeskimo Sites on the Island of Newfoundland. Palaeo-Eskimo Cultures in Newfoundland, Labrador and Ungava. Reports in Archaeology No.1, Memorial University of Newfoundland, pp.125-134.

Penney, Gerald

1988 An Archaeological Survey of Western Notre Dame Bay and Green Bay. Unpublished Report on file at the Provincial Archaeology Office, St. John's, NL.

Reynolds, Ken

2003 Provincial Archaeology Site Record Forms for Southbrook 1, 2 and 3. On file at the Provincial Archaeology Office, St. John's, NL.

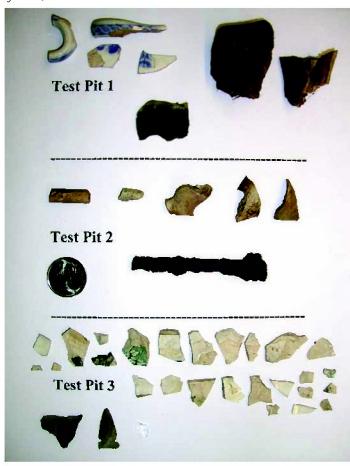


Figure 4: Artifacts from Dock Point (DiBa-6) (Erwin & Legrow)

INUIT SITES FOUND AT PETIT MÉCATINA AND BRADOR:

ST. LAWRENCE GATEWAYS PROJECT 2008

William W. Fitzhugh¹ Smithsonian Institution

ugust 2008 marked the eighth year of St. Law-I rence Gateways Project research along the Quebec Lower North Shore. As in recent years, work focused on the late Basque whaling and fishing site at Hare Harbor 200 km west of the Strait of Belle Isle on the southern tip of Petit Mécatina Island between the towns of Harrington Harbor and Tête à Baleine (Whale Head). The Hare Harbor site documents a period of Basque exploitation of the Lower North shore that dates a century or more later than the majority of Basque whaling and fishing sites known in the Gulf and Straits (Turgeon 1994). The 2007 project was directed at underwater excavations to obtain larger samples of artifacts, faunal remains, and ballast rock as well as to explore sub-floor deposits beneath the site's blacksmith shop, the second structure (the first being a cook-house) found on the land portion of the site. (Figure 1) We also planned further work at the Hart Chalet site in Brador Bay which in 2007 produced Basque and early Inuit materials. Work was conducted under Permit 08-Fitz-01 from the Quebec Government's Ministry of Culture and Communications administered by Frank Rochefort, with assistance of Geneviève Meunier and Claudine Giroux.

Previous Reports and Studies

2007 field work and collection research has been summarized previously in this journal (Fitzhugh and Phaneuf 2008) and in other presentations during the past year (Fitzhugh 2008; Fitzhugh et al. 2008). A variety of laboratory studies were undertaken with samples from the 2007 season, including (1) preliminary geological analysis of Hare Harbor ballast rock samples, coordinated by Brad Loewen of the University of Montreal and Anja Herzog of Laval University to determine the origin of the twelve underwater ballast piles, and therefore, presumably, the home or staging ports of the vessels; (2) continuing studies of Hare Harbor material culture by Anja Herzog; (3) analysis of fish remains conducted by Sophia Perdikaris of New York University; and (4) DNA studies by Brenda McLeod to identify the species of faunal (especially whale) remains.



Figure 1: Hare Harbor 1. Inuit house floor exposed beneath Basque blacksmith shop pavement. The large slabs are the collapsed remains of the entry lintel (photo: Will Richard) (Fitzhugh)

Publication of the underwater finds at Red Bay styles found at Red Bay and Mécatina continued to be (Robert Grenier et al. 2008) has facilitated comparison made in the French Basque region well into the 18th of the Hare Harbor and Red Bay finds. Both collec- century (Gusset 207:67). Therefore these ceramic types tions have similar porringer styles and storage jars, sug- do not provide fine-grained chronological control, algesting that the Hare Harbor underwater finds might though they do point toward general source locations. date as early as the late 16th century, a date also sug- The few diagnostic early finds like the glazed mustard gested by a yellow-glazed plate or platter found in a ware contrast with the bulk of materials excavated deep deposit north of the blacksmith shop on-shore from underwater, cookhouse, and blacksmith contexts. (Herzog, pers. comm.). However, Iberian ceramics These finds, besides the storage jars and porringer, inhave unusually long stylistic 'shelf-lives'. Porringers clude other types of earthenware, Normandy stonesimilar to those found at Red Bay, Middle Bay, and ware, glass beads, clay pipes, gun flints, gun parts, and Hare Harbor continued to be made in Iberian facto- sounding leads and other materials of both Iberian and ries, especially in the Zaragoza region, until the early West European origin and date to the 17th or early 18th 18th century (Sánchez-Panchez 1997:242; Myles centuries. The diverse Hare Harbor assemblage sug-2007:121), and the coarse earthenware storage vessel gests that provisions for Basque voyages, as would be

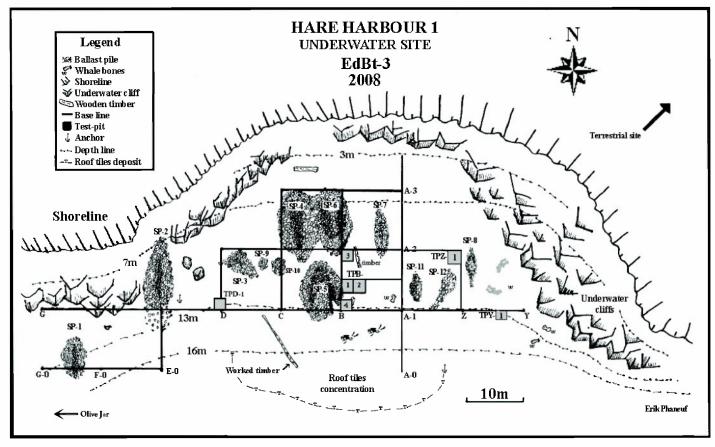


Figure 2: Hare Harbor underwater site map showing excavation grid, ballast piles, test pits, whale bones and other features (map: Eric Phaneuf) (Fitzhugh)

catina region (see below).

Field Team Logistics

encountered a series of easterly storms that restricted to all who participated in and facilitated this year's profield activities and kept water temperatures unusually ject. warm by impeding turn-over of the Gulf's colder, Hare Harbor, Petit Mécatina deeper Labrador Current waters. This year's field team Underwater Finds included William Fitzhugh and Abigail McDermott

expected, diversified during the 16 and 17th centuries, from the Smithsonian's Arctic Studies Center; Christie drawing upon wider variety of materials and sources, Leece, formerly of the SI but now working at the especially from Western Europe, and that this is one Peggy Notebaert Nature Museum in Chicago; photogreason for the greater diversity in material culture seen rapher and geographer Will Richard of Georgetown, at Hare Harbor when compared with mid-16th C. Red Maine and a Smithsonian Research Collaborator; Lau-Bay finds. Pipes and stoneware, for instance, came rie Penland, photographer and assistant diving officer from western France and the Channel region, while at the Smithsonian, and her daughter Alix; Benjamin earthenware storage vessels and faience porringers Ford, dive team leader and a graduate student in unprobably originated in Iberian and Basque regions derwater archaeology at Texas A&M University; Vinaround the Bay of Biscay. To date we have not located cent Delmas, graduate student at the University of specific historical documentation referring directly to Montreal; and Christine Bender, of Basque descent the Hare Harbor site, although a report by Martel de and a professional writer and researcher associated Brouague in 1720 notes Basque activities in the Mé- with the Basque Museum in Boise, Idaho. As usual our skipper, Perry Colbourne of Lushes Bight, Newfoundland, acted as captain, occasional cook, bakeapple pro-The project took place from 23 July and 29 August and vider, and surface steward for the dive team. Thanks

Bad weather and a smaller dive team than had

been planned restricted the dives to about 50 over a two-week period. Nevertheless we completed two 2x2 meter test pits, two 1x2m pits, and made an exploratory test in the western portion of the site (Figure 2). Penland and Richard obtained excellent photographic coverage of the underwater work, and our excavations, utilizing two Parks Canada designed dredges, confirmed our earlier stratigraphic series, as follows: (1) initial occupation; (2) massive wood-working horizon; (3) whaling; (4) cod-fishing; (5) Basque abandonment; and (6) post-Basque trace occupations. Our most surprising finds – a large nearly complete olive jar of Iberian origin with a narrow spout and pointed base and a roof tile with multiple star markings (Figures 3, 4) came from the surface of the underwater site rather than from excavated contexts. These pieces are provisionally dated to the mid/late 17th C. The pits in D- rected largely at underwater excavations, discoveries on wood, and artifacts were found in a single cultural ho- major surprise. rizon with no stratigraphic separation. New pits in B- Inuit Winter Structure quadrant (TPB3 and 4) reaffirmed stratigraphy noted in 2006-7 and produced similar finds, although no 2), we removed its pavement and discovered directly large ceramic vessels and few new items were found beneath it, with no intervening humus or soil level, the this time. A test in the area of whalebone concentra- charred remains of a wood floor (see Figure 1, above). tion at the east end of the baseline A1 revealed a shal- Some of the flooring was made of sawn planks, but the low deposit with little stratigraphy. We succeeded in majority was re-cycled barrel and tub staves and botcollecting ballast rock samples from several of the tom slats. The upper surfaces of these boards were stone ballast piles (2, 4, 5, 6, and 12) and also recov- charred while their under surfaces were un-burnt, havered faunal remains, rope, and new whalebone sam- ing been protected by the wet peat below. The area of ples.

While this summer's work was originally di-

Figure 3: Iberian olive jar exposed on the bottom at the west end of the site (photo: Laurie Penland) (Fitzhugh)





Figure 4: Star-stamped roof tile from the underwater site (photo: Laurie Penland) (Fitzhugh)

quadrant at the western extremity of the underwater land in what had been expected to be a routine 'cleansite produced few cultural remains, and its bones, up' and mapping at the blacksmith shop produced a

After mapping the blacksmith shop (Structure this lower floor was twice as large as the blacksmith shop pavement and extended 2-3m beyond the east and west sides of the pavement (Figure 5, 6). At the western end of the structure a 2m wide band of crushed tile had been laid down on top of the peat/wood floor apparently to serve as a pathway leading from the blacksmith shop westward toward the cookhouse (Figure 7). The lower floor was littered with charcoal and burned bone, most of which was too calcined and mushy to identify, although some small mammal and bird remains were noted.

In the center of the southern side of the blacksmith shop pavement was a cluster of slab rocks much larger and thicker than the rest of the paving stones. Upon excavation, these rocks turned out to be the collapsed remains of an Inuit-style slab doorway. Excavating below this we found the remains of a 4-meter long



Figure 5: Exposed section of Inuit house with burned barrel and tub stave floor. The stone pavement above is the Basque blacksmith shop floor (Fitzhugh)

trap' a meter south of the inner entrance of the house. house. Between the slab and the house floor was a door-step House Assemblage consisting of two large roof tiles and a small rectangu-

entrance passage that had been dug into sterile, water- axis of the house we found the basal portions of sevlogged peat 30-40 cm below the level of the house eral large (8-14cm) and small (3-6cm) roof support floor (Figure 8). Wooden poles that had once formed posts. The preserved post bases extended 50-60cms the roof of the passage were lying upon the passage into the waterlogged peat beneath the house floor and floor, which was paved with barrel staves and stone were reinforced by small rocks wedged around their slabs. A heavy deposit of charcoal along the west side bases. Some of these posts had sawn butts while others of the tunnel may be the remains of the structure's were axe-cut. The saw-cut posts probably served as main hearth. A vertical rock slab set transverse to the roof supports for the blacksmith shop while the axepassage's southward orientation functioned as a 'cold cut ones were probably the supports for the Inuit

Like the stone blacksmith shop floor, the lower lar tool-box made of sawn planks pegged with wood stave-paved floor and entryway contained a substantial nails which had been placed upside-down as an entry amount of European material. In addition to tiles this step into the floor (Figure 9). Across the longitudinal lower floor produced iron nails, two glass beads, a few

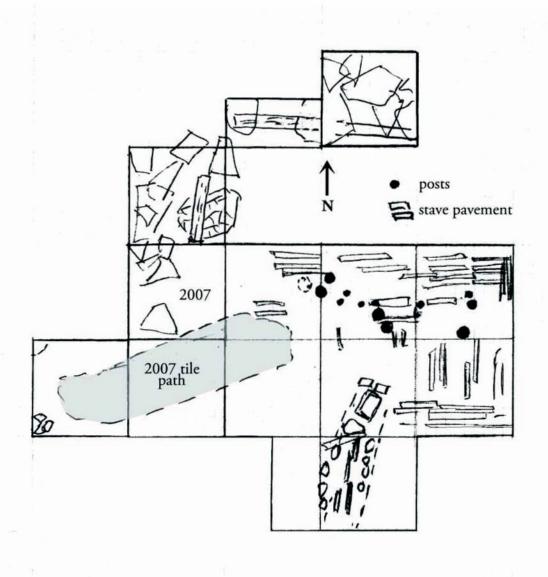


Figure 6: Sketch of the Inuit house floor showing barrel stave flooring and wood posts of Inuit and Basque structures (Fitzhugh)

clay pipe stem and bowl fragments, a nodule of pyrites, bow, three small toy soapstone lamps (one discovered a lead musket-ball, charred remains of coarse fabric in 2007) (Figure 10 a-d), and several lamp wick-(canvas?), barrel and tub staves, a possible lead button, trimmers used to tend soapstone oil lamps. The bow several grindstones, a piece of European flint, small ends had the distinctive notching style found on Inuit amounts of glazed earthenware, glass fragments, a bows all across the North American Arctic. The relatool-box made of sawn planks, two wood tool handles, tive scarcity of artifacts suggests the house was occua metal awl in a wood handle, and part of a lathe- pied only a short period of time, perhaps a single winturned wood platter, probably made of oak. The most ter. The similarity of finds suggests the lower floor interesting finds, however, were Inuit implements that dates to the same period as the cookhouse and blackwould not have been present if this had been a Euro-smith shop. Analysis of glass beads, clay pipes, and pean occupation. These include the broken arm of a other materials suggests the Hare Harbor site dates tiny model bow, the broken arm and end of a child's broadly within the period ca. 1660-1740 (Herzog and Moreau 2004:73-76) Inuit Affiliation

we would expect their winter quarters to have followed European architectural conventions, not Inuit ones. In The architecture and artifact assemblage asso- short, the evidence strongly suggests that the lower ciated with the lower structure suggest that it is the component was a large rectangular Inuit winter strucremains of a communal Labrador Inuit winter house. ture with a south-facing entry passage. The size of the The subterranean entry, cold trap, slab doorway, and dwelling would have accommodated a multi-family rectangular house shape are common features of Lab- household, such as those in use among Labrador Inuit rador Inuit winter structures dating to ca. 1700. Also in the late17/early 18th century (Jordan 1978; Jordan common in these structures, but missing at Hare Har- and Kaplan 1980; Kaplan 1980, 1983, 1985a, b). The bor, are stone-paved floors, elevated sleeping plat- presence of Inuit and European artifacts, which informs, and oil lamp stands. Further evidence of Inuit cluded the same types found on the cook-house and construction may be seen in the flooring, since a Euro- blacksmith shop floors, suggests that the Inuit who pean structure probably would not have been floored lived here had access to the same material culture as with barrel and tub scraps but rather with stone or the Basque site operators and participated freely in sawn planks. Finally, Basque operations rarely included their social and economic activities, including canvas habitation quarters on shore, as the crews customarily materials, tool boxes, iron nails, beads, and other abandoned their shore stations and wintered in items, possibly even possession of firearms since in Europe. Had this structure been occupied by Basques 2007 we found part of a flint-lock mechanism. None whose ship(s) had been caught in an early freeze-up, of these materials would have been present if this oc-

Figure 7: Crushed tile walkway lying on top of the Inuit floor, leading from the edge of the blacksmith structure toward the cookhouse (Fitzhugh)





Figure 8: Remains of Inuit entry passage below Basque floor. The larger broken bow was found on the passage floor (Fitzhugh)

cupation had preceded the Basque occupation of the Basque crews were in Europe. site. Inuit soapstone lamp and pot fragments and oil southwest of the Inuit house also are difficult to explain without an Inuit presence.

Internal Site Chronology

Discovery of an Inuit house adds a new dimension to the Hare Harbor Basque operation. It would

Inuit house burned, leaving only its entrance tunnel and some barrel planking in the water-saturated eastern part of its floor. Immediately after this, a rough stone floor similar to that found in the cookhouse was laid down on top of S3, forming the floor for a blacksmith shop that incorporated some of the large entry slabs from the Inuit house entryway. After this, both the cookhouse and blacksmith shop seem to have remained in use at the same time. Still later, the blacksmith shop and its sill beams and roof supports also burned, possibly more than once. Tile fragments and charcoal found in multiple thin matted peat lenses in the boggy area between S1 and S2/3 indicates the Hare Harbor site had many re-occupation episodes over the course of several decades, presumably before and after 1700.

Inuit-Basque Interaction at Hare Harbor

The presence of an Inuit winter dwelling helps explain the presence of Labrador Inuit materials found on the cook-house floor. The large pot and lamp fragments and the oil-stained pavement rocks in the cookhouse suggest Inuit women served as cooks or domestic helpers at this facility, which may have been used as a bath-house, for clothes-washing, and for preparing of meals. The toy soapstone lamps - girls' toys - and the small hunting bows - boys' toys - in the Inuit house suggest that Inuit children were present and that residency included winter as well as summer seasons. Quite likely, an Inuit extended family was employed to assist the Basque whaling and fishing operations during the summer and fall and served as care-takers and site defenders during the winter/spring period when

In 1729 Martel de Brouague, who was superinlamp stains on the cook-house floor twenty meters tendent of the French establishment at Brador after Courtemanche, noted increasing hostilities between Inuit and Innu (Montagnais Indians) in the Gulf (Brouague 1923:384). Their enmity was no doubt exacerbated by the loss of Indian coastal territories in Labrador resulting from the 16th century advance of appear that the first structures to be constructed at the Thule/Labrador Inuit south along the Labrador coast, site were the Inuit house (S3) and cook-house (S1), where Innu had exercised hunting rights since the dewhose function is based on its large hearth and exten- parture of Dorset Eskimos ca. A.D.1350. Between sive European/Basque domestic debris. As noted 1550-1600 Inuit were actively raiding and trading with above, Inuit soapstone vessel fragments suggest Inuit Basques and other Europeans in the Straits, and later women were present when the cookhouse was being expanded west along the northeastern Lower North used. Sometime after these structures were built, the Shore of the Gulf (Claremont 1980; Martijn 1974, 1980; Fitzhugh 2009). In that year Brouague reported two Inuit families had been murdered at Mécatina in 1728 by a party of French and Indians and carried off a woman and a young Inuit boy whom they sent to Quebec. While we found no identifiable human remains at the Inuit house and cannot positively identify Hare Harbor as the site of this massacre, this is a likely conjecture since Hare Harbor has long been known as "Eskimo Bay" to members of the nearby Frenchspeaking community of Tête à la Baleine (Whale Head).

Inuit Sites at St. Augustine

In previous surveys around St. Augustine we located Inuit stone fox-traps on Canso Island and recorded local stories about L'Anse au Portage where there was reputed to be a stone grave of an Inuit woman, thought to have been a shaman, containing a stone pot or lamp. This summer we were invited by Nicholas Shattler of St. Augustine to test a site on Mikey's Island in the western part of the Grand Rigou- summer camp, although no diagnostic Inuit artifacts lette. This site had some local notoriety because it had were found. been partially excavated 20-30 years ago by people An Early Inuit Village at Brador searching for 'pirate treasure.' While pirate stories seem European derivation was equally unclear.



Figure 9: Remains of upside-down tool box used as a step from the inner end of the entryway to the Inuit house interior (Fitzhugh)

Ever since the arrival of Basque whalers and like a fantasy today, pirating by European and Ameri- fishermen in the 1530s, Blanc Sablon and the Labrador can operators was rife along this coast in the 17-18th shore of the Straits had become a target of early Labracenturies (Belvin 2006). The Mikey's Island site was dor Inuit interest for obtaining iron, wooden boats, located in a peculiar spot, hidden into a narrow cleft in and other European materials. Throughout the 16th the rocks behind the remains of Mickey's late 20th cen- century these activities were largely restricted to raiding tury cabin and consisted of a cemented field stone and sporadic trade, with raids being the dominant form foundation about 4x5m in size. It is not clear whether of interaction, given the massive Basque presence and this was a habitation structure, a processing site, or firepower (Barkham 1980). Evidence of Inuit settlesome other type of structure. No specific Inuit features ment during this period is almost completely absent. were noted other than its strange location, but its But after the decline of Basque activities following great losses of Basque ships in the English and French More certainly of Inuit origin was a tent ring wars, including the Spanish armada disaster, Inuit site discovered a year ago by Nicholas Shatter in a quickly responded to the vacuum in the south and small cove on the southeastern end of Cumberland Inuit began to settle permanently south of Battle Har-Island (Figure 11). In a boulder beach below the tent bor in Labrador (Auger 1987, 1991, 1993, 1994; Stopp ring were several stone cairns and caches, one of which 1997, 2002, 2006). The only Inuit sites known are contained a seal bone and the bowl of a burned wood scattered remains from Twin Islands near Red Bay and spoon. The circular tent ring upslope to the north had St. Paul River (Martijn 1974, 1980a, b, c) and two its upper (rear) portion set on exposed bedrock while briefly-occupied, unexcavated winter houses at Belles its central and lower portion was covered with moss Amours Point found in 1993 (Dumais and Poirier and berry bushes. Our excavation produced a number 1994) dating, probably, to the early 1800s. It was thereof seal bones, a few iron nails, a piece of heavy iron fore with great interest that we found, in 2007, 16/17th strap, and fragments of green bottle glass with bubbles. C. Inuit artifacts in a spruce thicket at the Hart Chalet The location and architecture of the site, the faunal site near the mouth of the Brador River. In exploring remains, and the artifacts suggest this was an Inuit this location further this summer we found two and possibly three large sod-walled winter houses at a place piles. Excavation beneath the floor of the blacksmith artifacts.

game. The Hart Chalet site must have been occupied Gulf. by a large group of Inuit who were trading with teraction in the northern sector of the Americas.

Conclusion

that had been investigated initially by René Levesque in site revealed an Inuit winter residence that was probathe late 1960s. At the time Levesque thought a depres- bly occupied concurrently with the cookhouse. Presion ("sluiceway") which he had found lined with sumably the Inuit group was engaged to assist the stone slabs, tiles, and whale bones indicated the loca- Basque whale-hunters and fishermen and help operate tion as a Basque whaling station (Levesque pers. their shore facilities. In addition, they appear to have comm. 2001). It now seems that Levesque must have served as custodians and caretakers for the premises been excavating in the entrance passage of one of the during the winter and spring while the Basques were in Inuit winter house and found whale bones and Basque Europe delivering their cargo and refitting for the next season. In this isolated circumstance a small group of Tracing the outlines of the mounded earth in Inuit, already deep into Innu territory, would have the spruce, we were able to identify the outlines of two been highly vulnerable to attack by competitors, be and possibly three Inuit winter houses excavated into they European or Indian. We also found evidence of sandy soil and surrounded by mounded walls typical of probable Inuit occupations at St. Augustine, and in 17/18th C. Labrador Inuit winter dwellings. The geo- Brador Bay identified a large Inuit winter settlement graphic location is anomalous for Inuit as it lies at the with extensive middens containing Inuit and Basque bottom of a sheltered bay in the forest and near the artifacts. These data add substantially to knowledge of outlet of the Brador River. However, its local resource southern Inuit extensions into the rapidly expanding base was excellent, lying on an important harp seal run, European economic and settlement zone in southern with adjacencies for salmon, trout, caribou and other Labrador, the Straits, northern Newfoundland, and the

The unexpected Hare Harbor results explain Basques or scavenging from Basque sites. It contains the presence, known for the past five years, of earlier large amounts of Basque roof tiles, European ceramics, finds of Inuit artifacts at the cookhouse structure and and large spikes and nails, and has extensive middens fit well with the historic record of Basque-induced containing diagnostic Inuit artifacts including such Inuit expansions west along the Quebec Lower North items as ivory needle-cases, ground tubular stone Shore, a region that had for the previous 1500 years beads, Inuit-style whalebone sled-runners, and iron been the undisputed domain of various Innu-related projectile points. The Hart Chalet site is considerably (Indian) groups. Given the perpetual state of conflict earlier and more productive than the nearby Belles between European powers - English, French, Spanish Amours site found by Dumais and Poirier about ten (Basque) - it is not surprising that that the Hare Harkm to the west on Belles Amours point. Location of bor site may have seen numerous episodes of violence, these two sites establishes that Inuit did in fact hold, as evidenced by the multiple burn horizons found in for some decades at least, permanent year-round occu- its structures and the destruction, by fire, of a large pancy in the Straits region far south of the central Lab- Inuit winter residence and the blacksmith shop that rador coast territories in Hamilton Inlet and Cart- had been constructed literally upon the ashes of the wright. Future research at both of these sites dating to Inuit occupation. Finds of Inuit structures in St. different time periods will provide excellent opportuni- Augustine and a large, early Inuit settlement in Brador ties for exploring early Inuit relations with Europeans add greatly to our knowledge of how Inuit were drawn in a little-known focal region of European-Native in- into direct contact with early European contenders, taking advantage of opportunities for acquiring European goods by trade, scavenging European sites, as The 2008 Gateways field season produced im- well as direct service employment, while also suffering portant information on Basque and Inuit occupations many disasters. These finds begin to answer the conof the Lower North Shore. Underwater archaeology at tentious question raised by the heretofore puzzling is-Hare Harbor produced new artifact finds and ex- sue of the southern Inuit - e.g. 'where are they?" - and panded previous samples of faunal remains and ballast whether they exploited the expanding Euro-American





Figure 10 A

Figure 10 B

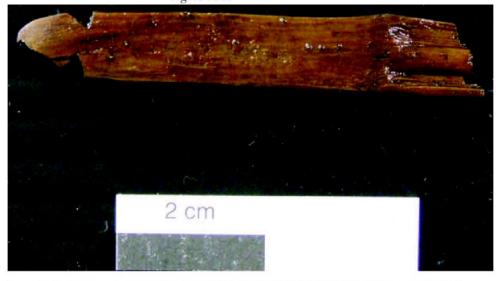


Figure 10 C



Figure 10 D

Figure 10: Inuit artifacts (a, b) miniature soapstone lamp toys, and (c, d) broken bows, one a child's bow and the other a miniature, found on the Inuit house floor. (photos: Frederic Simard) (Fitzhugh)



Figure 11: Cumberland Island tent-ring, probably of Inuit origin (photo: Will Richard) (Fitzhugh)

trade zone in southern Labrador, the Straits, New- Bight, Newfoundland. foundland, and the Gulf only by seasonal raids or by other means. At least now it appears certain that those other means included periods of permanent residency, first as pioneers with a wholly Inuit way of life, and later as partners or assistants to European enterprises. These southern Inuit sites add a new geographic focus to research on Inuit-European interaction studies which for the past several decades has focused on Central Labrador. Compared to this more secure region, the Straits and Gulf brought Inuit new-found opportunities and as well as grave new dangers.

Acknowledgments

As in previous years, the 2008 Gateways was assisted by many people, especially by the field team members identified above. In addition I thank Christine and Wilson Evans, Paul and Cynthia Rowsell, the Community Seafood Cooperative, the Harrington Medical Center, and other members of the community; Clifford and Florence Hart of Lourdes de Blanc Sablon, Boyce Roberts of Quirpon, Kelly and Robert Linfield of Gander, Greg and Joanne Wood of Deer Lake, and the extended Colbourne clan of Lushes

References

Auger, Réginald

1987 Probabilities for a Late Eighteenth Century Inuit Occupation of the Strait of Belle Isle. Etudes/Inuit/Studies 11(1):47-66. 1991 Labrador Inuit and Europeans in the Strait of Belle Isle: From the Written Sources to the Archaeological Evidence. Collections Nordicana 55. Centre d'Etudes Nordiques. Quebec. 1993 Late-18th and Early-19th Century Inuit and Europeans in Southern Labrador. Arctic 46(1):27-34.

1994Les maisons en tourbe dans le détroit de Belle Isle (1760-1850). Recherche Amérindiennes au Québec 24(1-2):3-17.

Barkham, Selma

1980 A Note on the Strait of Belle Isle During the Period of Basque Contact with Indians and Inuit. Etudes/Inuit/Studies 4(1-2):51-58.

Belvin, Cleophas

2006 The Forgotten Labrador. Kegashka to Blanc Sablon: a Short History of the Lower North Shore. Montreal: Queens University Press.

Brouague, Martel de

1923 Divers mémoires de M. de Brouague au Conseil de Marine. Rapport de l'Archiviste de la Proncince de Québec pour 1922-23. Québec, Ls._A. Proulx. Pp. 356-406.

Dumais, Pierre, and Jean Porrier

1994 Témoinage d'un site archéologiques Inuit, Baie des Belles Amours, Basse-Côte-Nord. Recherches Amérindiennes au Québec 23(1-2):18-30.

Fitzhugh, William W.

2008a Ship to Shore: Landscapes Above and Below Water at the Late 17th/Early 18th C. Basque Site at Petit Mécatina, Lower North Shore, Quebec. Paper presented at a conference on maritime cultural landscapes organized by Ben Ford at the Annual Meeting of the Society for Historical Archaeology, Albuquerque, New Mexico.

2009 Exploring Cultural Boundaries: The 'Invisible' Inuit of Southern Labrador and Quebec. In: *Proceedings of the Thule Conference. Anthropological Papers of the Danish National Museum*, edited by Bjarne Grunnow.

Fitzhugh, William W., Anja Herzog, Brenda McLeod, and Sophia Perdikaris

2008 Whales, Codfish, and Basques: Archaeology of a Late-17th Century Basque Site in the Gulf of St. Lawrence, Quebec. Paper presented at the CNSHS Congress in Quebec on 12-14 June, 2008.

Fitzhugh, William, and Erik Phaneuf

2008 The Gateways Project 2007: Land and Underwater Excavations at Hare Harbor, Mécatina. Permit report submitted to Quebec Ministry of Culture and Communications, Quebec. (available on the Arctic Studies Center: www.mnh.si.edu/arctic/publications).

Herzog, Anja, and Jean-Francois Moreau

2004Petit Mécatina 3: a Basque whaling station of the early 17th century? In *The Gateways Project 2004: Surveys and Excavations from Chevery to Jacques Cartier Bay*, edited by W. Fitzhugh, Y. Chrétien, and H. Sharp. Pp. 73-76. Arctic Studies Center, Smithsonian Institution. Report on file at the Ministry of Culture and Communication, Quebec. On-line at

http://www.mnh.si.edu/arctic/html/pdf/gateways04.pdf

Gusset, Gérard

2007 Ceramics. In *The Underwater Archaeology of Red Bay: Basque Shipbuilding and Whaling in the 16th Century, Vol. II. Material Culture.* Edited by Robert Grenier, Marc-André Bernier, and Willis Stevens. Pp. 47-118. Parcs Canada. Ottawa.

Jordan, Richard H.

1978 Archaeological Investigations of the Hamilton Inlet Labrador Eskimo: Social and Economic Responses to European Contact. *Arctic Anthropology* 15(2):175-185.

Jordan, Richard H., and Susan A. Kaplan

1980 An Archaeological View of the Inuit/European Contact in Central Labrador. *Etudes/Inuit/Studies* 4(1-2):35-45.

Kaplan, Susan A.

1980 Neo-Eskimo Occupations of the Northern Labrador Coast. *Artic* 33(3):646-658.

1983 Economic and Social Change in Labrador Neo-Eskimo Culture. PhD dissertation, Department of Anthropology, Bryn Mawr College.

1985a European Goods and Socio-Economic Change in Early Labrador Inuit Society. In *Cultures in Contact: The European Impact on Native Cultural Institutions in Eastern North America, A.D. 1000-1800*. Edited by William W. Fitzhugh. Pp. 45-69. Washington: Anthropological Society of Washington.

1985b Eskimo-European Contact Archaeology in Labrador, Canada. In *Comparative Studies in the Archaeology of Colonialism*, edited by Stephen L. Dyson. BAR International Series 233: 53-76.

Martijn, Charles

1974 Archaeological Research on the Lower Saint-Lawrence North-Shore, Quebec. In *Archaeological Salvage Projects* 1972, edited by W. J. Byrne. Pp. 112-130. Mercury Series Paper 15. Archaeological Survey of Canada, National Museum of Man, Ottawa. 1980a The "Eskimaux" in the 17th and 18th Century Cartography of the Gulf of St. Lawrence: A Preliminary Discussion. *Etudes/Inuit/Studies* 4(1-2):77-104.

1980b La Présence Inuit sur la côte-nord du golfe St-Lawrent à l'époque historique. *Etudes/Inuit/Studies* 4(1-2):105-125. 1980c The Inuit of Southern Quebec-Labrador Peninsula: A Rejoinder to J. Garth Taylor. *Etudes/Inuit/Studies* 4(1-2):194-198.

Myles, Virginia

2007 Spanish Majolica from the Underwater and Land Sites. In *The Underwater Archaeology of Red Bay: Basque Shiphuilding and Whaling in the 16th Century, Vol. II. Material Culture.* Edited by Robert Grenier, Marc-André Bernier, and Willis Stevens. Pp. 118-126. Parcs Canada. Ottawa.

Sánchex-Panchez, Trinidad

1997 Cerámica Española. Vol. XLII. Madrid: Espasa Calpe.

Stopp, Marianne

1997 Long-term Coastal Occupancy Between Cape Charles and Trunmore Bay, Labrador. *Antic* 50(2): 119-137.

2002 Reconsidering Inuit presence in southern Labrador. Études/Inuit/Studies 26(2).

2006 Settling a Rocky Shoreline: Possible Inuit Structures in Southern Labrador. Paper delivered to a NABO conference: "The View From Here: History and Ecology of the North Atlantic Region." Laval University. September 20-24, 2006. Quebec

Taylor, J. Garth

1980 The Inuit of Southern Quebec-Labrador: Reviewing the Evidence. *Etudes/Inuit/Studies* 4(1-2):185-194.

Turgeon, Laurier

1994 Vers une chronologie des occupations Basques de Saint-Laurent du XVIe au XVIIIe siècle – un retour à l'histoire. Recherches Amérindiennes au Québec 24(3):3-15.

ARCHAEOLOGY IN PLACENTIA: THE 2008 FIELD SEASON

Town of Placentia David A. Fry

The 2008 archaeological field season in Placentia was an exciting one. The work being conducted in 2008 was a continuation of what was accomplished in the previous two years. Our fourteen week field season allowed us to continue on our quest to find Fort Louis and continue excavating the New Fort on the Jerseyside of town. Fort Louis and the New Fort were fortifications constructed between the 1690s and 1740s by the French and later the English. In the 2008 season we focused mainly on the powder magazine of the New Fort and continued looking for the palisade line of Fort Louis, partly uncovered in 2007.

With the information gathered through the



Figure 1: Boot Spur found in the water logged part of the site (Fry)

Figure 2: Aerial photograph of the powder magazine and eastern wall of the New Fort (Fry)



2007 excavations, the decision was made to hunt for derstanding of the fort's size and scale. In the 2007 field season we stumbled upon the palisade line while excavating a 1 by 35 meter long test trench. In 2008 the decision was made to open a 5 by 10 meter square in the general direction the palisade line was following. This turned out to be a challenging excavation as the palisade posts found in 2007 were located below sea level. The Jerseyside ball field where the excavation took place is approximately 120cm above sea level and the palisade posts from the previous season were 140-150 cm below the surface. Finding the palisade line underwater meant constantly pumping out the site to control the depth of water as well as keeping the flowing water controlled to keep the stratigraphic layers intact.

> The benefit of having a water logged site was the perfect preservation of all the organic material. Our excavations, unfortunately, did not produce a palisade line, but our efforts were not in vain. We did find a large midden which produced a large amount of artifacts. Bone, wood, leather, and seed material were all present and provided a fantastic picture of what the French people were eating and wearing in Placentia in the late 1600s and early 1700s. Ceramics, glass, and a small amount of metallic objects rounded off the list of artifacts which came out of this part of the site.

The other area designated for excavation in 2008 was the powder magazine. The investigation in the area resulted in an unexpected find. The founda-Fort Louis palisade line. Our purpose was to define the tion of what was the powder magazine was used as a location of the forts exterior walls to gain a better un-foundation for a domestic residence that was occupied



Figure 3: Bone tools found in the water logged area of the site (Fry)

between approximately 1770 - 1800. The area was full of refined earthenware ceramics like Pearlware and Creamware. The foundation, after being abandoned in



Figure 4: Examples of some of the French ceramics found (Fry)

the mid-1700s, would have made the perfect place for someone to build a house and that's exactly what someone did. Not only were ceramics found, a number of thimbles, needles, coins and glassware were found inside the structure.

The excavations on the Jerseyside ball field were very rewarding this past summer and with the size of the site and the success we have had there is

still a lot more excavating to be done. The future for the area is almost limitless in an archaeological sense. The area is rich which French and English history and excavations should continue for many years.

Figure 5: Examples of some shell-edge Pearlware found inside the powder magazine (Fry)



ARCHAEOLOGY AT FERRYLAND 2008 Barry Gaulton and James A. Tuck Memorial University of Newfoundland

How it came to be deposited here remains a mystery be occupied by Philip Kirke and his family/servants. but it must have been a great loss for its former owner.

either case, this piece represented a substantial amount of money in the seventeenth century.

There were three primary goals for this year's The 2008 field season began with an extraordinary excavation. First, to continue investigating a rich middiscovery. Less than one week into excavations, a den located at the western extent of Area F. This decomplete Scottish 'Sword and Sceptre' gold coin dating posit, partially excavated in 2007, continued to yield a 1601 was found while re-exposing the footing of an vast collection of objects dating to the second half of early seventeenth-century building (Figure 1). The coin the seventeenth century such as the Spanish Lustreis roughly the size of a 'Loonie', weighs approximately ware jug or vase shown in Figure 2. Another interest-5 ounces and is made of 22 carat gold. The obverse ing object found in this same location, but excavated bears the arms of Scotland and the legend IACOBVS from a disturbed context, was a copper token issued in 6 D G R SCOTORVM (James VI, by the Grace of 1672 by a Dublin butcher named Michael Wilson God, King of Scots). The reverse shows a crossed (Berry, Pers Comm 2008). South of the midden, the sword and sceptre flanked by two thistles, above which crew found the remnants of a rectangular 'post-inis a crown and below a date of 1601. The reverse leg-ground' building outlined by a series of post holes/ end reads SALVS POPVLI SVPREMA LEX (the molds. It measures 14 ft east-west but its north-south safety of the people is the supreme law). Further inves- dimension has yet to be determined. It is possible, tigation at the place of initial discovery determined that though not certain, that this outbuilding is associated the coin was an isolated find and not part of a cache. with the large domestic structure at Area G believed to

Our second goal was to expose the remaining When issued in 1601, it was valued at £6 or 120 shil- portions of a cobblestone-floored building first found lings (Paul Berry, Personal Communication 2008). To in 2001 and initially thought to be part of the 'Kirke put this in perspective, a laborer working in London in house'. In 2006, this location was interpreted as a tav-1601 earned one shilling per day (van Zanden 2008). ern owing to the prevalence of clay tobacco pipe and When James VI of Scotland ascended to the English wine bottle glass fragments found in and around the throne in 1603, this same coin was made current in hearth area (Gaulton 2006). Recent excavations helped England at 10 shillings (Berry, Pers Comm. 2008). In to clarify our understanding of this structure and its









Figure 2: Spanish lustreware jug or vase (Gaulton & Tuck)

development over the course of the seventeenth century. It turns out that this building is associated with the 'Kirke house' but is separated by a 3 ft wide cobblestone pavement and oriented in a north-south, as opposed to an east-west direction (as is the Kirke house). The preservation of the wooden sills also allowed for a precise measurement of its size at 13 by 30 ft (3.96 x 9.14 m). Artifacts on the floor of this 'tavern' date its construction and occupation from the 1640s to 1696.

Six inches below this structure is an earlier Calvert-era building likewise floored in cobblestones (Figure 3). Its overall dimensions are slightly smaller than the overlying Kirke-period feature, measuring 14 by 22 ft (4.27 x 6.70 m), and it is set upon a footing of large, flat stones. It also differs architecturally in that there is no provision for heating and it contains a water basin and an underground drain, the latter of which appears to have functioned to remove animal waste. The water basin originally consisted of a half barrel set

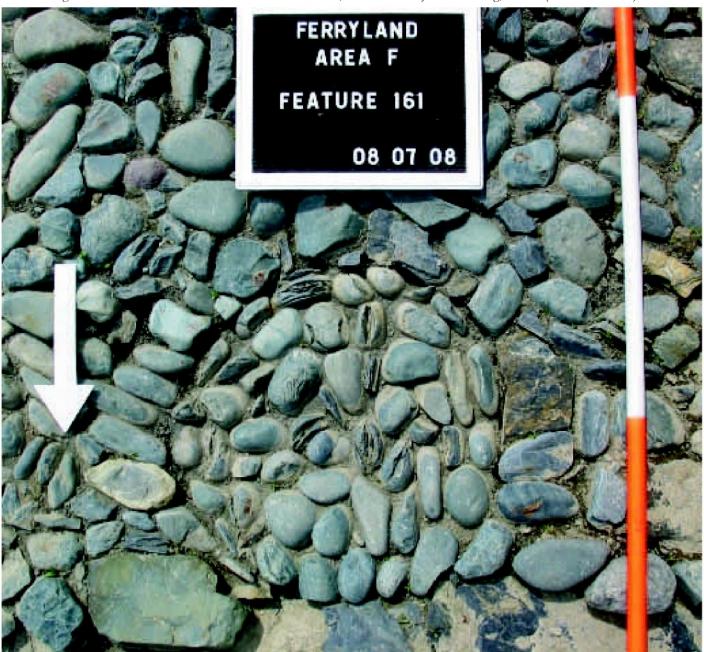


Figure 3: 14 by 22 ft building dating to the Calvert period, Area F (Gaulton & Tuck)

into the cobblestone floor but was later taken up and and a floor tile to cap the drain, and bricks for portions cobbled over (Figure 4). The drain, though slightly of its sides. This oddity is only visible in a 5 ft section damaged by the subsequent Kirke-period dismantling of drain at the north side of the building and may have and overlying construction, begins inside the building been constructed in this manner if its builders ran out and continues north until reaching the exterior and of suitable stone and substituted for reasons of expedithen turns east. Like the other stone drains found at ency. Ferryland (all associated with the Calvert period) this feature has a slate floor and is lined and capped with the floor of the Calvert-era building identified eggs slate stone. However, it differs in the fact that it con- from several parasite species such as Anisakis, Ancytains other construction material including red brick lostoma, Trichuris, Taenia and Hymenolepis (Eric Baggs and

Preliminary testing of soil samples collected on

Figure 4: Circular water basin filled in and cobbled over, inside the 14 by 22 ft building, Area F (Gaulton & Tuck)



Jean Finney-Crawley, Personal Communication 2008). layers dating from the 20th back to the 18th century. Their parasitic hosts (for all except Anisakis) include Below this was a few seventeenth-century artifacts and humans, mice and rats, dogs, sheep, cattle and pigs. a curious collection of large rocks arranged in a curvi-This evidence, combined with the water basin and linear pattern. This year's excavations continued to the drain features, strongly suggests that the building was south, east and west to expose more of these rocks and an animal shed or stable for at least part of its use life. the true nature of this feature. As seen in Figure 5, it is Future plans for this location involve the collection a 3 ft wide pathway bordered on both sides by rocks and testing of samples from inside the drain.

that typify a majority of the work-related and domestic ries. spaces at Calvert's colony of Avalon. Therefore, it was

and continuing in a southwest direction to an undeter-The final goal of the 2008 excavations was to mined location. Speculation is that this seventeenthfurther explore parts of the site immediately south of century feature may be associated with the colony's the brewhouse and bakery. This area did not appear to defenses or lead to a cemetery or well. Further excavahave seen the kind of extensive digging and leveling tion will be necessary to prove or disprove these theo-

During the last two weeks of the field season important to examine this location to see what func- we were able to conduct preliminary testing in an area tions it served. In 2004, a 3 by 6 metre area was first 10 metres east of the pathway feature, exposing the opened up, revealing several discernable stratigraphic remnants of a substantial stone fireplace built some-



Figure 5: 3 ft wide 'pathway' bordered by rocks and continuing southwest, Area F (Gaulton & Tuck)

time in the late 18th to early 19th century (Figure 6). A References nearby refuse deposit, likely associated with this fireplace, contained many contemporaneous artifacts including pearlware and whiteware vessels, assorted stoneware, wine bottle glass and clay tobacco pipes. Other notable finds include a small collection of rosary beads, a brass button from the 74th highland regiment, more than a hundred fish hooks of different sizes and several mended plates and dishes. Excavations are slated to continue here in 2009.

Overall, this year's field season was both productive and exciting. Site visitation was also on par with previous years. With the generous support of federal and provincial governments and Memorial University, we will continue to unravel the story of this fascinating archaeological site.

Gaulton, Barry C.

2006 The Archaeology of Gentry Life in Seventeenth-century Ferryland. Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, Department of Anthropology and Archaeology, Memorial University of Newfoundland. St. John's.

van Zanden, Jan Luiten

2008 Wages and the cost of living in Southern England (London) 1450-1700. International Institute of Social History website. www.iisg.nl/hpw/dover.php Accessed January 6th, 2009



Figure 6: Stone fireplace dating from the late 18th to early 19th century, Area F (Gaulton & Tuck)

THE BACCALIEU TRAIL ARCHAEOLOGY PROJECT 2008: A PRELIMINARY REPORT ON **EXCAVATIONS AT** CUPIDS AND DILDO ISLAND

William Gilbert

Baccalieu Trail Heritage Corporation

Dildo Island Background

Dildo Island was uncovered by amateur archae- (Gilbert 2003b; LeBlanc 2003). ologist Don Locke who dug there in the 1970s and found 440 Dorset Eskimo artifacts (McLean 1990). In ducted survey work and excavations in Area C in an 1990 Ingeborg Marshall undertook a brief survey of attempt to better understand the nature of the Recent the Island and found more Dorset material (Marshall Indian occupation of the Island. During this time three 1990). Documentary research conducted in 1992 indi- Recent Indian features were uncovered: a stone feature cated that there also had been a Beothuk presence on that appears to be the remains of a sweat lodge; a conone of the islands at the entrance to Dildo Arm in the centration of artifacts and lithic debitage that probably early seventeenth century and Dildo Island seemed the marks the location of a dwelling; and a 5m long linear most likely candidate (Gilbert 1992, 1996).

tion (BTHC) conducted a four week survey of Dildo circa AD 780 and AD 820 and an analysis of the faunal Island in an attempt to better define the boundaries of material from the hearth suggests that it and the other the Dorset site and uncover evidence of the Indian features were part of a camp occupied during the late occupation. Our work indicated that the main Dorset spring, summer and early fall (Gilbert 2003a, 2003b, site covered an area of roughly 25,000 square metres in 2006a; Stewart 2005). the southern half of the island (Areas A and B). Traces The 2007 Survey of an Indian occupation were also uncovered at several

chaeologist Sylvie LeBlanc to conducted excavations on the Dorset Eskimo site. LeBlanc uncovered the remains of two Dorset houses in Area B: one of these. a large semi-subterranean dwelling with a 8.25m long flagstone floor, was completely excavated. Radiocarbon samples from this house indicate that it was in use between roughly AD 70 and AD 630. A single radiocarbon sample recovered from the other structure produced a date of circa AD 720. LeBlanc also found evi-The first evidence of an aboriginal occupation on dence of an earlier Groswater Eskimo occupation

During 2001, 2002 and 2004 the BTHC conhearth (Hearth 1). Radiocarbon samples recovered In 1995 the Baccalieu Trail Heritage Corpora- from the hearth indicate that it was in use between

Although some evidence of a later Indian preslocations but the major concentration of Indian mate- ence had been found on Dildo Island between 1995 rial was found on a wooded terrace (Area C) rising and 2004, evidence of an early historic camp such as about six metres above beach just north of Barry's the one described by colonist Henry Crout in 1613 had Cove on the western side of the Island (Gilbert 1996). so far eluded us. We returned to the Island in 2007 and Between 1996 and 1999 the BTHC hired ar- spent six weeks conducting excavations and survey

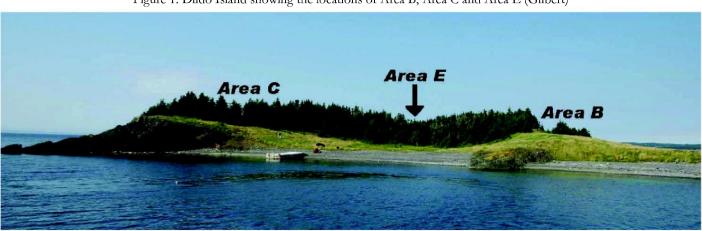


Figure 1: Dildo Island showing the locations of Area B, Area C and Area E (Gilbert)

work. Our main objective during this time was to find Hearths 2 and 3, revealed more grey-chert flakes along dian camp.

the only fireplace on the terrace. Over the next six during the Beothuk occupation of the Island. weeks we uncovered four more Recent Indian firecation of still other fireplaces.

Artifacts and flakes recovered from above and beach in Barry's Cove. around these fireplaces indicate that they are all buried.

people made most of their stone tools from a grey tile point. chert that appears to have originated somewhere in The 2008 Excavations Trinity Bay. Obviously, one of the main clues pointing would have to be the presence of grey-chert flakes.

in several places in Area C. Testing immediately east of over the previous few weeks. One of our first jobs was Hearth 5 revealed a scattering of grey-chert flakes and to clean out the original brook and divert the flow of debitage over an area measuring roughly 10m in di- water away from the man-made ditch and back into ameter but, unfortunately, no diagnostic artifacts were the brook. Once this was accomplished the ground recovered. Testing and some preliminary excavations dried out fairly quickly and we were able to begin excaalong the edge of the terrace, roughly 9m east of vations within a few days.

evidence of a late-prehistoric and/or early-historic In- with fire-cracked rock. No diagnostic stone tools were recovered from this area either. However, a wrought Most of our work in 2007 concentrated in Area iron nail was found beneath a concentration of fire-C. Testing here soon revealed that Hearth 1 was not cracked rock suggesting that it was probably deposited

As is so often the case in archaeology, the most places. One of these, Hearth 4, was located roughly significant discoveries are frequently made near the 26m south of Hearth 1; two more, Hearths 2 and 3, end of the season. By week six of our survey we were were roughly six metres south of Hearth 4; and a forth, beginning to think that the Little Passage/Beothuk Hearth 5, was found about 22m to the southeast of presence on Dildo Island must have been fairly transi-Hearth 1. Test pits dug two metres south and four me- tory and certainly nothing like the substantial Dorset tres east of Hearths 2 and 3 revealed more dense con- Eskimo and early Recent Indian occupations. In a final centrations of fire-cracked rock that may mark the lo- attempt to find a camp, we moved down from the terrace and had a look at the low ground behind the

At first this seemed an unlikely spot. A cod roughly contemporary with Hearth 1 and probably also hatchery had been built here in the late nineteenth cendate to the eighth and/or ninth centuries AD. Hearths tury and much of the ground was boggy. It looked as if 2, 3, and 5 were fully exposed and photographed. the ground behind the hatchery site would be wet as Their outlines were drawn and their locations recorded well. However, when we looked, we found a dry, level, on the site map. Hearth 4 was only partially exposed. tree-covered area measuring roughly 220 square metres The portion of it that was exposed was photographed (Area E). A brook had once run along the northern and recorded on the site map. Once properly recorded, edge of Area E but at some point, most likely during all four features were covered in sheet plastic and re- the construction of the hatchery, a holding tank had been dug farther east to collect the water the brook Aside from artifact typology, the most obvious had been diverted by digging a ditch across the middle distinction between the early Recent Indian people of the dry ground and on to the hatchery site. A total who occupied Dildo Island and the later Little Pas- of eight square metres were excavated in Area E in sage/Beothuk people who inhabited this part of Trin- 2007. Two of these were located north of the ditch ity Bay is the raw material from which each made their and the other six were located south of it. These retools. The vast majority of the stone tools from the vealed a large concentration of grey-chert flakes and early Recent Indian occupation are made from either fire-cracked rock. Artifacts recovered included several blue or purple rhyolite that seems to have come from Little Passage-type linear flakes and the base of what Bonavista Bay. In contrast, the Little Passage/Beothuk appears to be a corner-notched Little Passage projec-

In 2008 we returned to Dildo Island and spent to a Little Passage/Beothuk presence on Dildo Island six weeks digging in Area E between June 2 and July 11. When we arrived on the island Area E was ex-We did find concentrations of grey-chert flakes tremely wet as a result of all the rain that had fallen



Figure 2: The Recent Indian Hearth in Area E (Gilbert)

tially excavated in the area south of the ditch. The ered a large number of fire-cracked rocks, numerous stratigraphy in Area E consists of a deposit of forest flakes, stone tools and tool fragments, pieces of ochre, humus, averaging 7 cm thick, above a grey-brown clay grease stains, and occasional fragments of charcoal and cultural deposit extending down to as much as 35 cm calcined bone. While this was clearly an activity area, below surface in some places. Below this is a sterile, the fire-cracked rocks and other materials here seemed grey-clay matrix. Immediately south of the ditch, we to have been randomly scattered and no obvious feauncovered a Recent Indian hearth consisting of a large tures have yet been uncovered. concentration of fire-cracked rock. Unfortunately, the ditch had cut across the northwestern portion of this ered from Area E to date consists of grey chert similar feature making it impossible to determine its original to that used by the Beothuk and their ancestors at Russize but what remains measures 3m long (north to sell's Point. However, other types of chert and some south) and 1.5m wide. Because the hearth was found fragments of rhyolite have also been recovered. Bifaces towards the end of the season, we did not have suffi- and biface fragments are by far the most common type cient time to excavate it. However, it was fully ex- of tool uncovered in this area to date although a numposed, mapped and photographed.



Figure 3: Blue glass bead from the hearth in Area E (Gilbert)

Only a small amount of cultural material, consisting mostly of grey-chert flakes and pieces of ochre, were recovered from immediately above the hearth but one artifact deserves special mention: along the northern edge of the hearth we uncovered a tiny blue glass bead measuring only 2.5mm across. This bead appears to be similar to the white and blue seed beads found by Pastore at Boyd's Cove in the 1980s (Pastore 1992:35).

Excavations also opened up an area extending In total 26 square metres were open and par- east from the hearth for seven metres. Here we uncov-

> The vast majority of the lithic material recovber of scrapers and linear flakes have also be found. A

through to Little Passage/Beothuk.

Quite a few fragments of ochre were recovered Cupids from Area E but, somewhat surprisingly, although Background some red ochre was found, most of the fragments people were using yellow ochre to colour their hair.

highly productive. For a long time we had discounted and storehouse were destroyed by fire in the 1660s and Area E because it appeared to be mostly wet. How- that another of the buildings was still standing in the east of the wet ground. Located just east of the beach 2007). at Barry's Cove and with a brook running along its The 2008 Season northern edge, Area E would actually have been an ideal location for a camp. The diverted brook helps and continued until November 14. During this time we Dildo Island, and especially the area around Barry's the 1610 enclosure, the north wall of the enclosure, (circa 800-200 BC) and both the Dorset Eskimo and dence of iron working was uncovered. early Recent Indian occupations in this area were The Cemetery clearly quite intensive. Yet, there appeared to be no Area E and on to the beach but that the construction headstone on the edge of our back-dirt pile about 15m and later dismantling of the cod hatchery in the late (50ft) south of the 1610 enclosure. According to Genineteenth century impeded its flow, diverted its rald Pocius at Memorial University's Centre for Matejust behind the beach where the hatchery once stood.

detailed analysis of the lithics from the site has yet to the island and excavate the hearth. Hopefully it will be completed but it would appear that the artifacts produce artifacts, faunal material, and charcoal samples cover a fairly long time range from early Recent Indian that will help us to better understand the occupation of Area E.

Cupids is the site of the first English settlement were of yellow ochre. The presence of a large amount in Canada. It was established by the London and Brisof yellow ochre at a Recent Indian site at the bottom tol Company of Merchant Ventures in 1610 and the of Trinity Bay may help to explain something that has first governor was a Bristol merchant named John puzzled historians for many years. When John Guy's Guy. In 1995 the Baccalieu Trail Heritage Corporation party met a group of Beothuk in Bull Arm about 35km conducted a survey of Cupids and discovered the re-(22 miles) northwest of Dildo Island on November 6, mains of the colony. Excavations have been ongoing at 1612, Guy reported that some of them had yellow hair the site every year since then and over that time the (Cell 1982:75). Some writers have used this statement remains of four early seventeenth-century buildings, to make some pretty extraordinary claims about the enclosure erected around these buildings, numerethnic origins of the Beothuk. However, by far the ous related features, and over 134,000 artifacts have most likely explanation is simply that some of these been uncovered. Two of the buildings found so far are almost certainly the dwelling house and storehouse What had at first seemed an unlikely location erected by Guy's party in the autumn of 1610. Arfor an archaeological site has instead proved to be chaeological evidence indicates that the dwelling house ever, closer inspection revealed a dry, level area just 1690s (Gilbert 1996b, 1997, 2003b, 2003c, 2006b,

In 2008 excavations at Cupids began on July 15 explain another puzzle. Aboriginal people have utilized focussed on three main areas: the cemetery south of Cove, since at least the time of the Groswater Eskimo and an area just south of the north wall where evi-

A unexpected discovery was made at Cupids obvious source of fresh water. It now seems clear that on November 15, 2007. While conducting some end of this brook originally flowed along the north side of the season clean-up work at the site, we uncovered a course and blocked its mouth creating the wet ground rial Culture Studies, the stone probably dates to the early eighteenth century. Consultations with Treceven None of the areas opened in 2008 were com- Haysom of Purbeck Stone in Dorset, England, who pletely excavated. As mentioned above, the hearth was visited the Cupids site in July 2008, confirmed that it uncovered and recorded but remains undisturbed. The was carved from Portland Stone quarried just south of area to the east of the hearth was taken down to an Weymouth in Dorset. Two lines of a weather-worn average depth below surface of 16cm but there is still inscription are visible on the stone but have yet to be more digging to be done. In 2009 we plan to return to deciphered. Unfortunately it snowed just two days af-



Figure 4: Digging in the cemetery at Cupids. Note the backdirt pile to the left (Gilbert)

ter the stone was discovered and we were unable to do the back-dirt pile using picks and shovels, opened up a any more work that year.

marked grave pit and in the eastern unit we uncovered found in early seventeenth-century cemeteries. not only the grave associated with the first headstone stone grave markers.

much of this area lies beneath thirteen years accumula- mas Percy who died, according to John Guy, "of

total of 78 square metres, and uncovered a total of In 2008 we returned to the place where the nine graves. Two of these are marked by the headheadstone had been uncovered to determine if there stones mentioned above, five by crude, stone grave was a grave associated with the stone and, if so, if there markers and two are unmarked. The second headstone were more graves in this area. Initially we opened two is carved from slate and, although it is badly shattered, 2m x 3m units. The first was established just east of the distinctive urn and willow design is clearly visible the headstone in an attempt to locate the grave marked suggesting a date of around 1780 or somewhat later. At by it and the second was located two metres to the this point it is impossible to determine the date of the west to see if there were any graves in this area. We other seven graves. However, three of them are exsoon discovered that we were not dealing with a soli- tremely narrow, measuring only 19 inches (48cm) or tary grave. The western unit revealed a single, un-less across. Narrow graves such as these are often

Although it is too early to say for sure, this may but a second headstone just north of the first and three be the cemetery first established by John Guy's party in 1610. If so, it is the oldest English cemetery in Can-Our progress was slow due to the fact that ada. The first colonist to be buried at Cupids was Thotion of back dirt. However, we removed a portion of thought having slaine a man in Rochester" before coming to Newfoundland. He was buried on Decem- in 2010 we plan to straighten up any existing stones, ber 11, 1610 (Quinn 1979:148). Although we do not mark any unmarked graves with crosses, and reestabhave a complete list, we know of eleven other colonists lish this cemetery as part of the plantation site. who were buried at Cupids between December 1610 The North Wall of the Enclosure and March 1613 (Quinn 1979:146-149; 157-178). It used.

roughly 180 years.

There are almost certainly more graves in this

In early September the Provincial Government would only make sense that these people would have acquired a piece of property immediately west of and been buried near the original plantation and that, once adjoining our excavations in Cupids. Survey work conestablished, the cemetery would have continued to be ducted in 1995 and 1999 indicated that the site continued west on to this property for at least another 28 Although we don't know when the first Angli- metres and several features uncovered in the extreme can priest arrived in Cupids, John Slany, the colony's west of our excavation obviously extended on to it as treasurer, states in a letter dated July 17, 1612 that a well. The most prominent of these features was the service was held there on June 14 of that year, "to the base of a stone wall located at the north end of the site great rejoicing of the people", according to Slany, "200 that ran west from the nineteenth-century Spracklin persons being present" (Mi X 1/8). If the graves of the cellar pit. Fifteen feet (4.6m) of this wall had been excolonists had not been consecrated before this, they posed in 2003 and both documentary and archaeologialmost certainly would have been by the priest who cal evidence indicated that it was probably part of the performed this service. If this is the oldest English original enclosure wall constructed around the plantacemetery in Canada, the presence of the urn and wil- tion. On September 15 we were given permission from low headstone indicates that it continued in use for the Province to begin excavations on the newly acquired property.

Our first objective was to determine how far area but it will be necessary to remove at least a por- west this stone wall extended. To achieve this, we tion of the remaining back dirt before they can be lo- opened up a series of excavation units running from cated. At present we have no plans to excavate these north to south to the west of perpendicular to the line graves. Instead, we have focused our attention on de- established by exposed section of wall. This revealed a termining the location of the grave markers and pits. further 36 ft (11m) of stone wall running west almost Before the start of the 400th anniversary celebrations to the edge of the terrace. The wall is 2 ft 8 inch



Figure 5: Uncovering the north wall of the enclosure at Cupids (Gilbert)



Figure 6: Uncovering the slag pile south of the enclosure wall (Gilbert)

(81cm) wide at its base and what remains of it is 51 ft that in 1612 the colonists were involved in upgrading pit for the Spracklin cellar was dug. No trace of it has in stone (Mi X 1/15, 1/18). been found east of the Spracklin cellar pit but an 8 Evidence of Iron Working inch (20cm) wide, seventeenth-century builders' trench palisade.

(15.6m) long from east to west. It originally extended the defences of the colony and this may have included farther east but a large section was destroyed when the rebuilding a portion of the north wall of the enclosure

Excavations conducted to the south of the enthat runs from east to west in this area indicates that at closure wall in late October and early November unsome point the stone construction ended and that the covered evidence of iron working in the form of blackeasternmost part of the wall was probably a wooden smith's slag. A deposit of slag and charcoal measuring about 1.5 m (5 ft) across was found just inside the Since it faces the harbour, it makes sense that north wall of the enclosure in good seventeenththe north wall of John Guy's enclosure would have century context. Although this feature has not yet been been of substantial construction. However, one obvi- completely excavated, so far 64 lb (29 kilos) of slag has ous question that arises is, why was not the entire been recovered. Scattered pieces of slag have also been north wall built of stone? We may never know the an- uncovered extending south away from the pile. Since swer but it could be that the original wall constructed excavations have not been completed in this area, we in 1610 was built entirely of wood and that the stone- do not know what we may uncover deeper down. It work was an improvement that began sometime over may be that this slag pile is inside what was once a the next few years but was never completed. We know blacksmiths' shop or it could be that it was dumped here from a smithy located somewhere nearby.

A smithy would have been an essential part of any seventeenth-century settlement. Blacksmiths made and repaired many of the iron tools and other items necessary for everyday life. We know that a smithy was one of the first things set up at the Cupids site. In his second letter, written on May 16, 1611, John Guy recorded that over the previous winter some of the colonists had been busy "in working at the Smiths Forge iron works for all needful uses", and that they were making charcoal from birch, pine, spruce and fir which "is used by our Smith" (Quinn 1979:148). A list of provisions left at Cupids at the end of August 1611 includes, among other things, "the tools belonging to a smyth, ...one paire of bloomer's bellows, ...half a ton of iron & one C [hundredweight] of steel" (Cell 1982:66).

While we expected to find evidence of a forge somewhere on the site, we had speculated that it might have been located closer to the water and away from the living area. However, the discovery of this deposit is clear evidence that the forge was located inside the enclosure. Even if this slag was dumped here from somewhere else, it is highly unlikely that waste from a forge located outside the enclosure would have been brought into the enclosure to be discarded.

Testing Farther West

In addition to our main excavations, three 1m x 1m test units were dug farther west on the newly acquired property below the terrace on which the enclosure was located. The western most of these units was located 25m west of the eastern boundary of the new property and 3m south of the southwest corner of the Dawe house. All three units produced a combination LeBlanc, Sylvie of seventeenth, nineteenth and twentieth century arti- 2003 "A Middle Dorset dwelling in Trinity Bay, Newfoundfacts.

Excavations this year concluded on November 14. However, mapping and site improvement work continued at the site until December 15 and cataloguing and artifact analysis will continue at the lab in Cupids until March 27, 2009.

References

Primary Sources (Unpublished)

The Middleton Manuscript (or 'Willoughby Papers')

Mi X I/1-66. Papers of Sir Percival Willoughby Relating to the Newfoundland Company, 1610-1631. Transcriptions on file at the Provincial Archives of Newfoundland and Labrador, St. John's.

Printed Sources

Cell, Gillian T. (editor)

1982 Newfoundland Discovered: English Attempts at Colonization, 1610-1630. London: The Hakluyt Society.

Gilbert, William

1992 "great good Done': Beothuk/European Relations in Trinity Bay, 1612 to 1622". Newfoundland Quarterly 87(3): 2-10. 1996 "Baccalieu Trail Archaeology Project, 1995, Phase Three: Dildo Island". Unpublished report on file at the Provincial Archaeology Office, Department of Culture, Culture and Recreation, Government of Newfoundland and Labrador, St. John's. 1996b "Looking for Cupers Cove". Avalon Chronicles 1:67-95. 1997 "Excavations at Cupids:15 July to 20 September, 1996". Mss on file at the Provincial Archaeology Office, Dept. of Tourism, Culture and Recreation, Government of Newfoundland and Labrador.

2003a "A Report on the Archaeological Excavations Conducted at the Recent Indian Site on Dildo Island During 2001 and 2002".Mss on file at the Provincial Archaeology Office, Dept. of Tourism, Culture and Recreation, Government of Newfoundland and Labrador.

2003b Journeys Through Time: Ten Years of Archaeology on the Baccalieu Trail. St. John's: Print Atlantic.

2003c "Finding Cupers Cove: Archaeological Excavations at Cupids, Newfoundland, 1995-2003" in Avalon Chronicles (Vol 8, 2003).

2006a "A Report on the Archaeological Excavations Conducted at the Recent Indian Site on Dildo Island During 2004". Mss on file at the Provincial Archaeology Office, Dept. of Tourism, Culture and Recreation, Government of Newfoundland and Labrador.

2006b "Archaeology at Cupids, 2003-2005". Mss on file at the Provincial Archaeology Office, Dept. of Tourism, Culture and Recreation, Government of Newfoundland and Labrador. 2007 "The Baccalieu Trail Archaeology Project, 2007: A Preliminary Report on Excavations at Hant's Harbour, Dildo Island, New Perlican and Cupids". Mss on file at the Provincial Archaeology Office, Dept. of Tourism, Culture and Recreation, Government of Newfoundland and Labrador.

land."in Inuit Studies, 27 (1-2): 493-513.

MacLean, Laurie

1990 "An Inventory of Artifacts Obtained by the Newfoundland Museum from Don Locke Jr. Catalogued Between 1 Dec. 1998 and 31 March 1989; 15 Jan. to 19 April 1990." Document on File at the Newfoundland Museum.

Marshall, Ingeborg

1990 "Report on Archaeological Survey in Trinity Bay Conducted Between 21st and 14th of July and 25th of August, 1990, Permits 90.09 and 90.09.1." MS on file at the Provincial Archaeology Office, Department Tourism, Culture and Recreation, Government of Newfoundland and Labrador.

Pastore, Ralph

1992 Shanawdithit's People: The Archaeology of the Beothuks. St. John's: Atlantic Archaeology.

Quinn, David B. (editor with Alison M. Quinn and Susan Hillier) 1979 Newfoundland from Fishery to Colony. Northwest Passages Searches. Vol 4 of New American World: A Documentary History of North Amer-

NULLIAK COVE, LANDSCAPE AND TRADITION

Corey Hutchings Memorial University

both Paleo and Neo Eskimo culture, evident from region. house structures common to both. Originally discov-

ica to 1612. New York: Arno Press and Hector Bye.

Stewart, Kathlyn

2005 "A Report on the Faunal Material Recovered from the Recent Indian Linear Hearth Excavated in Area C on Dildo Island, Newfoundland (CjAj-2). Document on File Baccalieu Trail Heritage Corporation.

Fitzhugh, the site has quickly become one of the most heavily referenced sites in Northern Labrador. Its strategic placement within the zone of Pre-Dorset occupations as well as its relative proximity to Ramah Chert he site of Nulliak Cove 1 marks one of largest ex-sources have made it the lynchpin in much of what has pressions of Labrador Archaic culture found thus been written of Archaic cultural evolution. Despite far. The site stretches over an extended bar of land this importance, the site itself is still poorly underthat separates Nulliak Pond from the Labrador Sea. stood. To this end, I traveled to the site in the sum-The site is distinguished by the presence of multiple mer of 2008 with the intention of creating a highly delarge linear structures that have been interpreted as tailed map and investigating the importance of landlong houses constructed from collections of large or scape at the site with a focus of suggesting reasons for small skin tents. The area also contains components of the site's development as well as its place in the greater

The 2008 field season started on August 15, ered in 1968 by a field crew associated with William with a flight to Nain to meet with the boat that would

Figure 1: Nulliak Cove (IbCp-20) Newly identified Longhouse, Structure 8 in background (Hutchings)

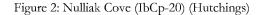


take us to the actual site. The ship the "Down North" tures at the site, demonstrate a more expedient concaptained by Randy Cahill, met us with our gear that struction while the lower structures in the west show a we had sent earlier. Due to adverse weather condi- more labour intensive and planned structure. Additions, we were unable to depart Nain until a week later. tionally, during my mapping of the site, I identified This delay gave us time to speak to the Nunatsiavut two previously unmapped longhouses and found a Archaeology Office and the support and extra infor- third structure with associated debitage that seems to mation provided by Jamie Brake was invaluable to the suggest that a portion of the site may actually be at remainder of the summer. After departing Nain on the least seasonally submerged by the intermittent shore-20th finally arrived at the site on the 21st of August.

We immediately went ashore and began trying

line of Nulliak Pond.

In addition to this new archaeological evidence to locate previously identified features. This task was this trip was also informative for future trips to the greatly complicated due to the fact that there is no cur- area. The late arrival in the season and resultant heavy rent map of the site, with the only published map only vegetation made the surface identification of features showing half of the reported features. Despite this, a more difficult than in previous visits. The presence of variety of new information came to light during this relatively unknown feature types also complicated visit. Though still an undeveloped theory, there does mapping and the establishment of cultural affiliations. appear to be evidence of an extended cultural tradition. For example, the previously reported caribou runs bear of long houses among the Labrador Archaic at the site. a striking resemblance to rectangular structures at the This is demonstrated by clear differences in construc- site of an unknown cultural origin. This confusion tion patterns between structures at different locations over the cultural affiliation of features is enhanced by at the site. The higher situated structures to the east, the fact that diverse cultures that have reused the site which have been suggested to represent the oldest fea- are not separated by elevation as would be expected.





not able to be securely grouped to any one culture.

My work at Nulliak Cove has highlighted that guidance, supervision and support. our understanding of the cultural phenomenon of the

MICROMORPHOLOGICAL INVESTIGATIONS OF THE OCCUPATION SURFACE AT SITE FkBg-24: A 19TH CENTURY MULTI-ETHNIC (MÉTIS?) SOD HOUSE FLOOR, NORTH RIVER, LABRADOR.

> Richard L. Josephs University of Iowa And Matthew Beaudoin University of Western Ontario

Introduction

FkBg-24, a 19th century multi-ethnic (Métis?) sod (Beaudoin 2008). house along North River, near the town of Cartwright, Summary and Conclusions Labrador (Beaudoin 2008). Nine thin sections were prepared from these samples and examined by Dr. tically spanning the occupation surface of site FkBg-Richard L. Josephs. Micromorphology is the study of 24, were examined in this study. All nine thin sections intact, oriented samples of soil or sediment at the mi- contained a combination of natural and cultural, orcroscopic level. Thin sections – 30 micron-thick trans- ganic and inorganic, material. The naturally-occurring, lucent slices prepared from the sampled material - are or non-anthropogenic, material consisted of organicexamined with the aid of a petrographic (polarized- rich (peaty) soil and fine sand-size to pebble-size rock light) microscope (Courty et al. 1989). Descriptions of and mineral grains. The rock and mineral grains were the thin sections focus on sample composition consistent with derivation from local orthogneissic (mineral and organic), texture (particle size, shape, and (metagranodioritic) parent material. The cultural, or degree of sorting) and fabric (the geometric relation- anthropogenic, remains consisted of burned wood ships among the constituents) (Bullock et al. 1985; fragments (coniferous species) associated with dwelling Stoops 2003). As a geoarchaeological tool, micromor- construction, charcoal fragments, and skeletal material phology's principal objective is to evaluate, and differ- - the remains of terrestrial and marine animals acquired entiate among, anthropogenic, geogenic, and biologic for nutritional and commercial (fur trading) purposes. processes that impact archaeological sites (Courty et al. Human trampling would also have introduced organic 1989; French 2003; Goldberg 1992).

with exterior walls measuring one to two meters in natural processes. thickness. The interior of the structure measured 10 x

The fine grain elevation data, gained by the mapping, longhouse is at best poorly understood. This has led to revealed that some of the Pre-Dorset and Archaic Nulliak Cove being described in ways that seem to run structures are nearly identical in height above sea level, counter to what is observable at the site. I believe that with at least one Archaic longhouse being on a beach the time spent at the site this summer will lead to a ridge over four meters below a clearly identified Pre- greater understanding of the site as well as the ideo-Dorset structure. The inability to use elevation as a logical and geographical development of the Labrador defining factor of cultural affiliation meant that many Archaic as a whole. I would like to thank Randy Caof the more ambiguous features such as caches were hill, Jason Burt, and Andrea Wilson for all their help during the summer, as well as Dr. Lisa Rankin for her

> 4 m with its shorter axis oriented north-south. The entrance to the house, in the center of the east-west (long axis) wall, opened to the south, toward the mouth of North River. The structure appears to have had a wooden floor and glass windows (Beaudoin 2008).

Over 3000 artifacts were collected during the summer 2007 excavations. These included ceramics, eating utensils, clay pipes, gunflints, inkwells, bone buttons, and numerous faunal remains. Stratigraphic and material evidence suggest that the east end of the structure n August 2007, micromorphological samples were collapsed first, possibly the result of a fire, allowing the Lollected across the occupation surface at site west end of the structure to fill with windblown sand

A total of nine thin sections, horizontally and verand inorganic material into the structure. Trampling Site FkBg-24 consists of a sod house structure produces a palimpsest of anthropogenic activities and

The occupation layer is described as a dense or-

highly decomposed wood (Beaudoin 2008). The occu- al. 2005). Organic remains (plant residues) within the pation surface is buried by sterile layers of aeolian sand occupation layer are compacted and display a preand an incipient soil (an Orthic Regosol). The high ferred, horizontally-elongated (north-south), orientapercentage of medium to coarse sand-size grains com- tion. The incorporation of the wood fragments within prising the sterile deposits - those particles between this horizon suggests that the floor was constructed 0.25 and 1.00 millimeters in size – combined with the directly on top of the pre-existing, peaty Regosol. high degree of particle sorting (moderately to well Greater concentrations of burned wood observed in sorted) attest to aeolian transport and deposition of the samples collected from the east end of the site support material, most likely by strong, prevailing winds com-field observations that this area of the house suffered ing off the Labrador Sea (Ahlbrandt 1979; Leigh 2001). fire damage. The most probable source for the sand is a terrace to the east of the site (Beaudoin 2008).

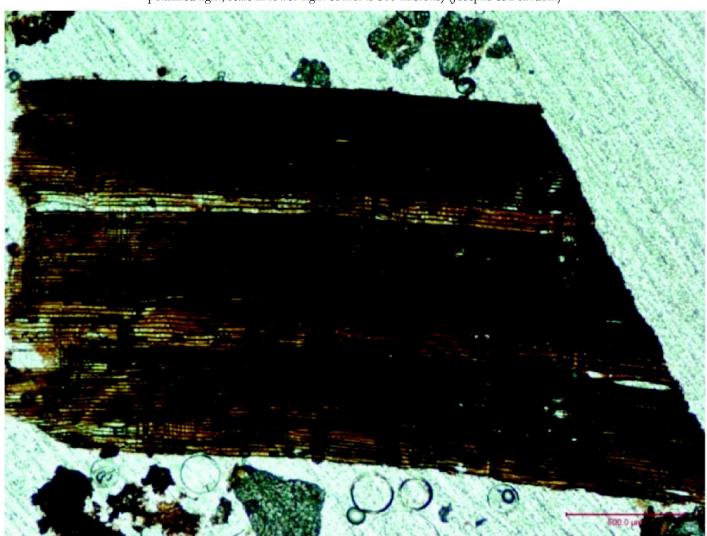
One of the primary characteristics displayed by conclusions: occupation surfaces at the microscopic level is compaction of the matrix and preferred orientation of its

ganic soil that includes a thin, uppermost layer of constituents (Gebhardt and Langohr 1999; Simpson et

The micromorphological investigation of the occupation surface at site FkBg-24 yielded the following

1) The concentration of moderately to well sorted, medium to coarse sand-size grains comprising the

Figure 1: Burned wood fragment (coniferous species) from the east end of the structure, measuring roughly 3 x 2 mm (Planepolarized light; scale in lower-right corner is 500 microns) (Josephs & Beaudoin)



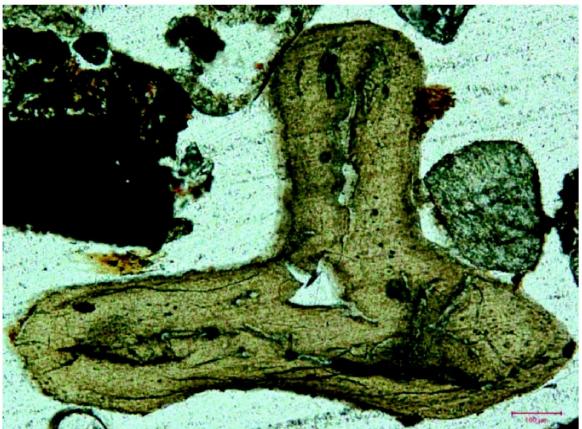
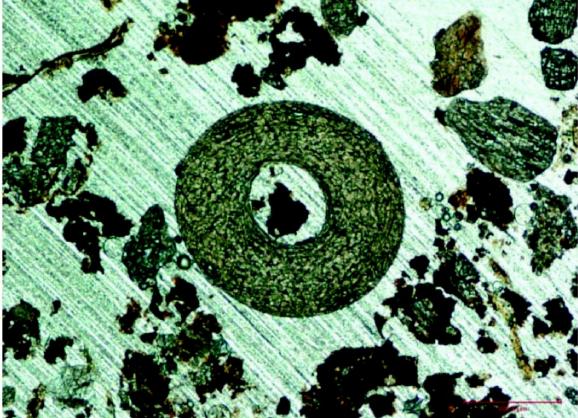


Figure 2: Unidentified t-shaped bone fragment, measuring roughly 1 x 0.8 mm (Plane-polarized light; scale in lower-right corner is 100 microns.)

(Josephs & Beaudoin)

Figure 3: "Inorganic residue of biological origin," most likely a skeletal element from a marine invertebrate, the outside diameter is slightly greater than 1 mm
(Plane-polarized light; scale in the lower-right corner is 500 microns)

(Josephs & Beaudoin)



70

sterile, post-occupation layers suggests aeolian transport and deposition of this material, its most likely source being a sparsely-vegetated terrace to the east of the site,

- 2) Compaction and orientation of the organic remains within the occupation layer are consistent with micromorphological evidence indicative of occupation surfaces at other sites,
- 3) The incorporation of wood fragments within the occupation layer supports the presence of a wood floor constructed directly on top of the preexisting soil, and
- 4) The high concentration of burned wood observed in thin sections from the east end of the site suggests that this area of the structure suffered fire

In the case of this study, micromorphology supported interpretations that were based on macroscopic-scale field and laboratory investigations. It did not reveal any new or contradictory evidence. Its most limiting factor was the small sample size: only nine thin sections.

References

Ahlbrandt, T.S.

1979 Textural parameters of eolian sands. Pp. 21-54, In E. D. McKee (Ed.). A Study of Global Sand Seas. U.S. Geological Survey Professional Paper 1052. U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C.

Beaudoin, M.

2008 Sweeping the Floor: An Archaeological Examination of a Multi-Ethnic Sod House in Labrador (FkBg-24). Unpublished MA Thesis. Memorial University of Newfoundland, St. John's.

ARCHAEOLOGICAL SURVEY AND EXCAVATIONS AT L'ANSE AUX MEADOWS NATIONAL HISTORIC SITE OF CANADA Todd Kristensen¹, Dr. Jenneth Curtis², and Dr. M.A.P. Renouf³

Memorial University 1 & 3 and Parks Canada 2 emorial University and Parks Canada conducted

Bullock, P., N. Federoff, A. Jongerius, G. Stoops, T. Tursina, and

1985 Handbook for Soil Thin Section Description. Waine Research Publications, Albrighton, United Kingdom. 152 pp.

Courty, M.A., P. Goldberg, and R.I. Macphail 1989 Soils and Micromorphology in Archaeology. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, U.K.

French, C.

2003 Geoarchaeology in Action: Studies in Soil Micromorphology and Landscape Evolution. Routledge Press, London, U.K. 291 pp.

Gebhardt, A., and R. Langohr

1999 Micromorphological study of construction materials and living floors in the Medieval Motte of Werken (West Flanders, Belgium). Geoarchaeology 14(7):595-620.

Goldberg, P.

1992 Micromorphology, soils, and archaeological sites. Pp. 145-167, In V.T. Holliday (Ed.). Soils in Archaeology. Smithsonian University Press, Washington, D.C. 254 pp.

Leigh, D.S.

2001 Buried artifacts in sandy soils. Pp. 269-293, In P. Goldberg, V. T., Holliday, and C. R. Ferring (Eds.). Earth Sciences and Archaeology. Kluwer Academic/Plenum Publishers, New York, New York. 513 pp.

Simpson, I.A., J.H. Barrett, and K.B. Milek

2005 Interpreting the Viking Age to Medieval Period transition in Norse Orkney through cultural soil and sediment analysis. Geoarchaeology 20(40):355-377.

Stoops, G.

2003 Guidelines for Analysis and Description of Soil and Regolith Thin Sections. Soil Science Society of America, Madison, Wisconsin. 184 pp.

were dedicated to three main components: the excavation of an Aboriginal hearth adjacent to the Norse site, retrieval of sediment samples and cores for insect and mite analysis, and shovel testing along the coast west of Épaves Bay to identify previously unrecorded Aboriginal sites.

A Recent Indian hearth was identified through \perp the second field season of a multi-year archaeo- test pit excavations and a shovel testing strategy based logical excavation and survey program directed at the on local topography and previous excavation areas Aboriginal occupations of L'Anse aux Meadows Na- (Wallace 1989, Wallace 2006). The hearth is 35 m tional Historic Site of Canada, on Newfoundland's southwest of a Norse smithy (area 4A76P in Figure 1) Northern Peninsula (Kristensen and Curtis 2008). and consists of fire cracked rock, charcoal, and a cob-Four weeks of fieldwork in September and October ble concentration (Figures 2 and 3). Calibrated radiohearth.

During the initial round of testing to identify units (area 4A301A in Figure 1) were opened to ex-

carbon dates suggest the hearth was used between 960 Aboriginal activity areas, a shovel test on the upper and 910 BP. Artifacts from two cultural components terrace of L'Anse aux Meadows yielded one piece of were associated with the hearth: a European nail red jasper (Figure 6) and five chert flakes. The jasper is (Figure 4) 1 m southeast of the hearth, and a cluster of similar to Norse specimens from L'Anse aux Meadows prehistoric stone flakes (Figure 5) 1 m west of the that have been geochemically sourced to Greenland and Iceland (Smith 2000). Two 1 m by 1 m excavation

Figure 1: Excavation plan adapted from Parks Canada map with 2008 excavation areas indicated in red and enlarged (Kristensen,

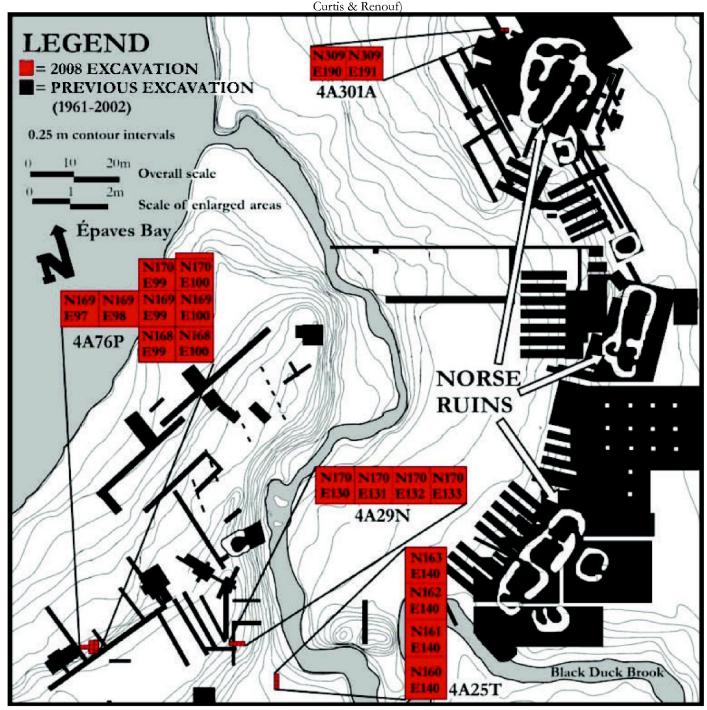




Figure 2: Hearth feature on lower terrace in excavation area 4A76P (Kristensen, Curtis & Renouf)

plore this area's potential for future excavations. A toat L'Anse aux Meadows.

bird hunting and egg collecting locale.

Three sediment cores were collected from Littal of three chert flakes were recovered and the context tle Sacred Island, 2 km north of the L'Anse aux Meadappears undisturbed suggesting that this area could ows Norse site. These sediment cores will also be anayield additional information on Aboriginal occupations lysed for seabird parasites. A small pond on Little Sacred Island (Figure 7) was chosen for coring due to the Twelve 1 L sediment samples were collected appropriate sediment for organic preservation and a from the Recent Indian activity area. The samples will ring of feathers that lined the shore. One of the two be analysed for bird parasites (insects and mites) using sediment cores extracted from this pond is shown in a kerosene flotation method. In the absence of poorly Figure 8. A well preserved stratigraphic column of seapreserved bird bones, more durable bird parasites bird parasites would serve as a proxy indicator of seawould indicate prehistoric bird exploitation. The pres- bird population dynamics through time. This record of ence of these faunal remains will help address ques- seabird demography over the past thousand years will tions pertaining to the role of L'Anse aux Meadows in then be compared to human patterns of occupation prehistoric Aboriginal cultures. This archaeoento- and abandonment at nearby L'Anse aux Meadows. mological study will test the hypothesis that Recent Preliminary analysis of sediment samples from the ar-Indian complexes utilized the area as a task-specific chaeological site have yielded oribatid soil mites. Though these are not indicative of the resources ex-

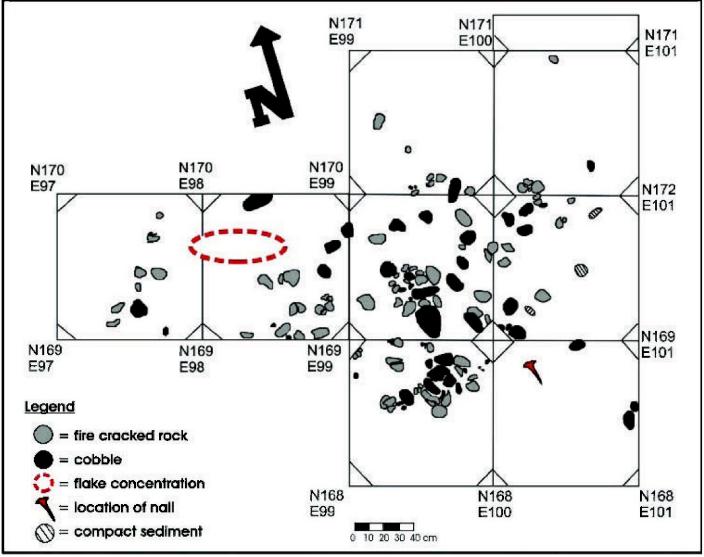


Figure 3: Hearth feature in excavation area 4A76P (Kristensen, Curtis & Renouf)



Figure 4: Iron nail found in excavation area 4A76P (Kristensen, Curtis & Renouf)



Figure 5: Chert flakes found in excavation area 4A76P (Kristensen, Curtis & Renouf)



Figure 6: Red jasper found in shovel test on upper terrace of L'Anse aux Meadows (Kristensen, Curtis & Renouf)

ploited at L'Anse aux Meadows, they indicate good consists of at least one stone house foundation measpreservation potential.

deck Cove, the second cove to the west of Épaves Bay and the Norse site. The survey consisted of shovel test-pitting along random transects and in areas of high archaeological potential (on or near geographic features such as raised terraces and freshwater brooks). Although no Aboriginal cultural material was found, indirect evidence of past human activity was observed. The landscape here today is very open, with low ground cover and occasional patches of tuckamore. Many of the test pits, however, encountered tree stumps and roots suggesting that this area was more extensively forested in the past. Today's landscape may thus be partly a result of wood-cutting activities over the last two hundred years, following the establishment of the nearby communities.

Exploration further to the west documented a small historic site in New Harbour Cove. The site uring approximately 6 m by 4 m and a scatter of ce-The 2008 survey focused on Upper Quarter- ramic sherds along the beach (Figure 9). A sample of

Figure 7: Small pond on Little Sacred Island from which two sediment cores were extracted (Kristensen, Curtis & Renouf)





Figure 9: Overgrown house foundation at New Harbour Cove (Kristensen, Curtis & Renouf)



Figure 8: Crew member Mike Donnelly holding sediment core prior to incremental dissection (Kristensen, Curtis & Renouf)



Figure 10: Ceramics from New Harbour Cove (Kristensen, Curtis & Renouf)

the ceramics was collected to provide information re- References garding the age of the site (Figure 10). This sample is consistent with an occupation between the mid-19th and early 20th century as it includes a variety of refined white earthenware fragments along with a coarser, chaeology Office, Newfoundland and Labrador, St. John's. buff-coloured earthenware.

Future Research

Parks Canada survey work west of Épaves Bay will continue in an effort to expand the Aboriginal site inventory of L'Anse aux Meadows National Historic Site and surrounding area. Future excavations at the site and current research by M.A. student Todd Kristensen will explore the nature of Recent Indian occupations at L'Anse aux Meadows and on the Northern Peninsula.

ST. PAUL'S ARCHAEOLOGY PROJECT: ST. PAUL'S BAY-2 (DlBk-6) **SUMMARY OF 2008 FIELDWORK**

Dominique Lavers Memorial University

The 2008 field season was conducted over a six that dated to 1390+/-70 BP (Beta 21132). week period during the months of July and Au
The strategies for the 2008 field sea gust and included a survey of the area and a 43m² exca- first survey and test-pit the site and then open a small vation. Information and data gathered from this exca- excavation. The primary objectives were: 1) to detervation will form the basis of my M.A. research and mine the function and occupation of the site, and 2) to search is to connect Recent Indian sites on the North- source of Cow Head chert (Figure 1). ern Peninsula of Newfoundland through the examination of lithic resource-use. This will be achieved ated with Recent Indian and Palaeoeskimo occupathrough the description and analysis of lithics from St. tions. The excavation of the site further confirmed Paul's Bay-2 to which a comparison will be made to this. Diagnostic artifacts associated with the Groswater other Recent Indian lithics from Spearbank (DlBk-1), Palaeoeskimo and both the Recent Indian Cow Head Gould (EeBi-42), Spence (EeBi-36), Peat Garden and Beaches complexes were recovered. In total, 936 (EgBf-6) and L'Anse aux Meadows (EjAv-1). This artifacts and 52,907 flakes were collected from the site. research seeks to explain the lithic resource use and Based on the large quantity of flakes and artifacts, primobility patterns of the Recent Indian occupation marily cores and preforms, found at this site it is posthroughout the Northern Peninsula.

testing the area for Newfoundland and Labrador Hy- tures were identified, including six ovate hearths and a dro (Penney 1989). In addition to Penney's (1989) semi-circular structure (Figure 2). work, visits by members of the Provincial Archaeology Office (2006), Dr. M.A.P Renouf (2005) and myself were of "typical" Groswater Palaeoeskimo tools and of (2007) were made to the site. The primary purpose of the "Salmon Net" variant (Melnik 2007) (Figure 3). these visits was to assess damage to the site caused by "Typical" tools consisted of burin-like tools, enda mechanically dug trench, as well as to collect any arti-scrapers, microblades, and sideblades. The endblades

Kristensen, Todd and Jenneth Curtis

2008 Parks Canada Archaeological Survey and Excavations at L'Anse aux Meadows National Historic Site of Canada. Provincial Archaeology Office 2007 Archaeology Review. Pp.73-76. Provincial Ar-

Smith, Kevin

2000 Jasper Cores From L'Anse aux Meadows. In Vikings: the North Atlantic Saga.

ed.s William.W Fitzhugh and Elisabeth I. Ward. Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D.C., pp.217-218

Wallace, Birgitta

1989 Native Occupations L'Anse aux Meadows. Unpublished manuscript, National Historic Parks and Sites, Environment Canada -Canadian Parks Service.

2006 Westward Vikings. The Saga of L'Anse aux Meadows. Historic Sites Association of Newfoundland and Labrador, St. John's.

facts or debitage present on the surface. In assessing damage to the site Renouf (2005) noted a large hearth feature, identified on the basis of large quantities of fire-cracked rock scattered in the trench and profile. Renouf collected a carbon sample from this feature

The strategies for the 2008 field season were to thesis (Lavers 2009). The overall purpose of this re- determine if the site was associated with the nearby

Penney (1989) identified the site as being affilitulated that the site is a quarry site associated with the Gerry Penney discovered this site in 1989 when nearby source of Cow Head chert. As well, seven fea-

The Groswater Palaeoeskimo artifacts recovered



Figure 1: Location of site (highlighted in yellow) and source of Cow Head chert (highlighted in red) Photo: Town of St. Paul's

recovered have been identified as the Salmon Net vari- References ant. The Recent Indian artifacts found characteristically belong to the Cow Head and Beaches Complexes (Figure 4). Large stemmed and ovate bifaces, large endscrapers, and stemmed and ovate projectile points were found.

Overall, the 2008 field season was very successful. The information gathered from this work will contribute greatly to our understanding of both the Recent Indian and Groswater Palaeoeskimo cultures. Although St. Paul's Bay-2 and St. Paul's Bay-1 (DIBk-5) are the only sites identified in the Inlet, there is an opportunity for further archaeological activity in this area because of the richness of its many marine and terrestrial resources, in addition to the nearby outcrops of Cow Head chert.

Lavers, Dominique.

2007 Site Revisit Form for DlBk-06. Department of Tourism, Culture and Recreation. Government of Newfoundland and Labrador, St. John's.

Melnik, Mary.

2007 Salmon Net (EfAx-25): An Investigation of Groswater Material Culture Stylistic Variability in Newfoundland. Unpublished Masters thesis, Department of Anthropology and Archaeology, Memorial University, St. John's.

Penney, Gerald.

1989 Annual Report of Archaeological Activities. Gerald Penney Associates Ltd., St. John's.

Provincial Archaeology Office (PAO).

2006 Site Report for DlBk-06. Department of Tourism, Culture and Recreation. Government of Newfoundland and Labrador. St. John's.



Figure 2: Four ovate hearths (highlighted by yellow string) (Lavers)



Figure 3: Groswater Palaeoeskimo "Typical" and "Salmon Net" variant artifacts (Lavers)



Figure 4: Recent Indian artifacts (Lavers)

Renouf, M.A.P. 2005 Site Revisit Form for DlBk-06. Department of Tourism, Culture and Recreation. Government of Newfoundland and Labrador, St. John's.



View to WNW across the narrows of the beginning of the Adlatok River as it leaves Ashuapun Lake. This is a regular cariboucrossing place during the fall migration. A series of small ancient Innu loci (GhCs-02) are situated on the kame terrace just to the left of the prominent rocky knoll. A large stone cache and the Ashuapun Mounds are obscured by the knoll. (The Border Beacon landing strip is 6kms away just out of sight in the upper left corner of the photograph.) October 2008, photograph by Stephen Loring. (Loring & Jenkinson)

THE TRAIL TO THE CARIBOU HOUSE: A TSHIKAPISK ARCHAEOLOGICAL AND CULTURAL HERITAGE INITIATIVE. FIELDWORK IN THE VICINITY OF BORDER BEACON AT THE LABRADOR-**QUEBEC BOUNDARY IN NITASSINAN**

Stephen Loring Smithsonian Institution and **Anthony Jenkinson** Tshikapisk Foundation, Sheshatshit/Natuashish

Introduction

cultural-historical expertise of Smithsonian anthropologist Stephen Loring with the social and intellectual authority of the Tshikapisk Foundation. Tshikapisk is a registered non-profit Innu organization composed of members from the two Innu communities in Labrador. The Foundation was launched with a mandate to initiate a number of country-based (nutshimit) projects as a means to combat widespread cultural erosion and to reinvigorate traditional aspects of the Innu way of life. Since the dramatic collapse in the health and well being of the Innu is directly associated with the demoralizing or almost a decade now a Smithsonian (Arctic conditions of life in the villages and the separation Studies Center)-Tshikapisk Foundation partner- from the country, the Foundation believes that new ship has conducted a series of informal archaeological and creative approaches to boost Innu identity are reand cultural heritage awareness and training programs quired. At Kamestastin, training in archaeology and at Kamestastin. Building on an earlier Pathways Pro- cultural-heritage management has been a coregram the partnership has paired the archaeological and component of a learning environment to promote, ture by Innu youth and Innu families. The project cele-logical sites with ancient Innu pre-Contact compobrates Innu culture and history and works towards re- nents were present in the vicinity. The Smithsonianstoring the Innu way of life in the country as an hon- Tshikapisk survey work in interior Nitassinan builds ored and valid part of Innu society in the new millen- on the earlier research of Gilles Samson (1975, 1978, nium.

2008 Smithsonian-Tshikapisk Fieldwork:

planned for late-September through early-October was Innu elders and young people the research is firmly centered about the abandoned weather station and grounded in a "community archaeology" approach that runway at Border Beacon (55°19'56"N/63°12'59"W) seeks to situate knowledge about their past with the in the north central interior of Labrador immediately Innu themselves. adjacent to the Quebec-Labrador border. Using Border Beacon as a jumping off spot we hoped to travel work is to develop a more elaborate and detailed unby canoe to the George River in Quebec following an derstanding of the culture history and land-use of the old Innu route centered on the vast shoreline of northern interior of the Quebec-Labrador peninsula. ized by the Tshikapisk Foundation with the support of indian and Paleoeskimo sites are present in the region teaching an awareness and appreciation of Innu history veloped. and heritage we planned to conduct a thorough and Kamestastin we hoped to locate and document sites tures found along the traditional Innu travel route search questions: from the Border Beacon area to the George River via 1. What role did interior resources and interior adap-River via Shaputuau (Lac Chapiteau), Lac Rochereau and Kauashekutakepenants (Lac aux Goélands). All sites (archaeological and historical) and all cultural features (including hunting blinds, caches, hearths, structures, etc.) would be systematically documented (described, photographed, mapped and GPS recorded). The Tshikapisk Foundation has always promoted a strict cultural preservation policy that believes that "the country is the best museum" such that most archaeological materials would be measured and photographed and left in situ. Limited collections of diagnostic materials found on the surface would be collected if it was thought that they might be subsequently 2. lost to erosion or to souvenir collecting by fishermen, hunters or wilderness travelers. Permits to conduct archaeological research in Nitassinan were received from the Innu Nation, the Newfoundland-Labrador Provincial Archaeology Office and the Ministère de la Culture et des Communications in Quebec City.

Previous Tshikapisk-Smithsonian research at 3. Border Beacon and at the headwaters of the Adlatok

support and encourage participation in their own cul- River in 2001/2004 revealed that some small archaeo-1983) and Jean-Luc Pilon (1982) at Indian House Lake, Québec and our work at Kamestastin (Loring 2008 Smithsonian ASC-Tshikapisk fieldwork 2007, 2008a, 2008b, in preparation). By working with

The basic research problem addressed by this Kauashekutakepenants (Lac aux Goélands). Organ- While previous research has demonstrated that Amerthe Natuashish Band Council the canoe trip was envi- there have not been enough sites (with the exception sioned as an opportunity to provide country experi- of 19th-century Innu sites) recorded to enable more ences for a small number of Innu youth. As part of than a cursory culture-history of the region to be de-Based on Tshikapisk-ASC research at systematic survey of all archaeological and cultural fea- that might contribute to some of the following re-

- tations play in the initial human occupation of the Quebec-Labrador peninsula following deglaciation? Research at Kamestastin has identified sites that are older than 7000 years and lack any Ramah chert making them candidates for the earliest sites in northern Quebec-Labrador. Specifically, what is the relationship between deglaciation, climate and vegetation models, the appearance of caribou and early human societies in the Far North? Can evidence from interior Québec-Labrador challenge the pervasive assumption that the earliest sites have a strong maritime component?
- While research at Indian House Lake and Kamestastin demonstrate the presence of Amerindian hunters in the interior between about 3500 years ago and about 1400AD and Dorset Paleoeskimos sites ca. 500 AD these sites are few and sparse. Documenting any sites from this period would be a significant research accomplishment.
- Unquestionably the most significant cultural manifestation in the interior of the Quebec-Labrador

1966, 1967) and the central coast of Labrador tion. (Loring 1992). How are 19th century Innu sites portunity and goal.

young people with an opportunity to learn about their small family groups or hunting parties. The site concultural heritage and participate in carefully managed tributes to our emerging perception that the initial ocsurvey and excavation projects. In an effort to get a cupation of Nitassinan by Early-Middle Maritime Arclearer picture about the extent of ancestral Innu and chaic people was both brief and fleeting. pre-contact Amerindian occupation and utilization of the region, the proposed 2008 fieldwork sought to ex- on the north side of the river that had been previously pand the archaeological and cultural historical knowl- recorded, a new concentration of similar activity loci, edge base, currently limited to the immediate region two of which were partially excavated, were located on about Mushuau Nipi/Indian House Lake, to the large the south side. These south-side sites were discovered lakes that are just east and parallel to the George River. when Ramah chert debitage and battered pieces of Fieldwork was conducted between 5 September and quartz were found exposed in caribou trails and the 1st of October. Joining project co-directors Loring stream-eroded banks. Doubtless other loci exist hidand Jenkinson were George Gregoire Jr, Penute Pokue den beneath the thick carpet of caribou moss and li-Jr, Punas Rich and Charles-Joseph Pasteen from chen vegetation that blankets the shore on the south Natuashish. It had been hoped that the field project side. On both sides of the river these activity areas would create an opportunity for Innu collaboration consist of a small discrete scattering of Ramah chert and participation but conflicts over food and schedul- debitage approximately five-six meters in diameter. No ing led to an early departure by the young men.

Survey Results

Border Beacon-Ashuapun Region

peninsula is the extraordinary presence and visibil- ously visited in 2001 and 2004. While no diagnostic ity of late-19th early-20th century ancestral Innu tools had been discovered it was assumed, based on habitation sites -typically clusters of raised the predominance of Ramah chert and quartz debitage, earthen-wall tent-rings—that are a ubiquitous fea- and their similarity to the Archaic Period suite of sites ture of the historical landscape at Indian House at Kamestastin that these sites were probably all associ-Lake, Kamestastin, Fort Chimo/Kuujjuaq (Lee ated with an Early-Middle Maritime Archaic manifesta-

The Ashuapun site loci, despite the apparent distributed across the landscape? Are they concenpaucity of artifacts and lack of architectural features, trated at Indian House Lake or do they have a are significant in that they appear to represent small wider distribution (as we suspect) to maximize discrete caribou hunting and butchering activity loci. chances of intercepting caribou herds during their Situated at a prominent caribou crossing place the site seasonal migrations? Although caribou drive sys- is interesting as much for what it isn't as for what it is. tems are documented for the Innu in ethnohistori- If indeed the interior of Nitassinan had been densely cal accounts (Turner 1894, Leacock and Rothschild occupied in the past one might expect to find large 1994, Loring 1997) they have never been identified sites with multiple reoccupations at prominent caribou on the land and remain a significant research op- interception places. The fact that the site loci at Ashuapun Ekupitats are few and discrete suggests that The Tshikapisk-ASC initiative provides Innu the site was occupied briefly, perhaps only once, by

In addition to the cluster of four activity loci architectural remains-neither hearths, nor structureswere apparent at any of the site loci and it is suggested that they represent separate killing/butchering activity Prior to the departure of the Innu students the loci resulting from the successful ambushing of cariresearch team spent 8 days at the north-eastern end of bou herds crossing the river narrows. Whether they all the Ashuapun Lake adjacent to the source of the Adla- result from the success of a single large hunt or are tok River. The place where the river leaves the lake, separated over time is not readily apparent. It is inter-Ashuapun Ekupitats, is a significant caribou crossing esting to note that quartz debitage is either absent or place and several ancient small hunting and butchering present in very small amounts at the loci on the north activity areas (GhCs-02) had been discovered here, on side of the river (which may be a clue that the site the north side of the river, when the area was previ- dates after about 6500 B.P.), while on the south side



Figure 1: Ovate biface, Ramah chert, Locus III at Ashuapun Ekupitats-01. Found by Stephen Loring, October 2008 (Loring & Jenkinson)

the loci had conspicuous amounts of quartz debitage. These differences in lithic raw material composition suggest that perhaps there are differences in time between the different loci. We should comment also that Punus Rich, while partridge hunting, found evidence of a place in the hills above the lake where a quartz boulder had been broken apart presumably to extract suitable pieces for tool manufacture. Interestingly no complete formal tools were recovered in any of the test-excavations on either side of the river. At Ashuapun Ekupitats, on the north side, a very fine large ovate biface was recovered from a caribou trail near the giant split-boulder that serves as a prominent landmark on the edge of the rocky knoll (Figure 1). Another biface fragment and a celt-like mitshikuan fragment, both of Ramah chert, were found on the surface near-by. The boulders are a significant feature of the site and may have figured in the orchestration of the hunt.

Test excavations were conducted at several of the Ashuapun activity loci, most significantly at Locus-1 where a 5m² excavation unit was opened (Figure 2). The Locus-1 excavation represented more than 50% of the area of the activity loci as evidenced by the distribution of Ramah chert debitage on the surface. The recovered assemblage consisted of four artifacts (2 utilized flakes and 2 small biface fragments), nearly a



Figure 2: Excavation unit, Locus-1 at Ashuapun Ekupitats (GhCs-02). Tape extends 25 meters to the north to Locus-2. View across the river narrows at the caribou-crossing place. October 2008 photograph by Stephen Loring (Loring & Jenkinson)

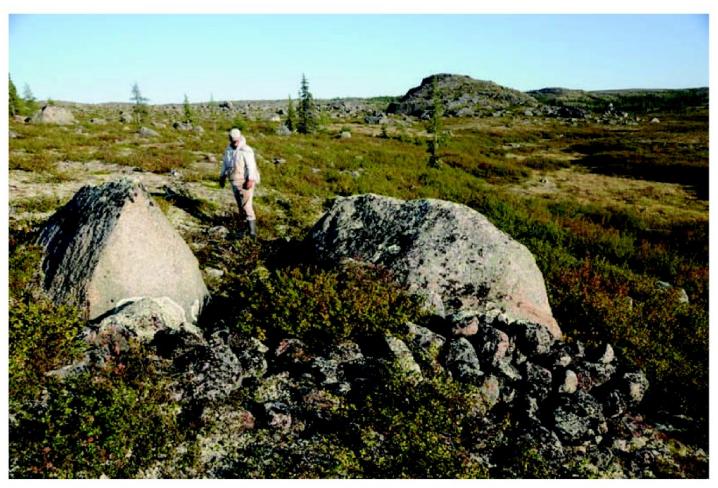


Figure 3: Opened and abandoned boulder cache feature (presumably Maritime Archaic) at Ashuapun Ekupitats (GhCs-02). View to east and the prominent knoll over-looking the Adlatok River and the cluster of prehistoric activity areas (Loring & Jenkinson)

thousand small Ramah chert flakes and several flakes cluster of four small activity areas or loci adjacent to the early Maritime Archaic in the interior.

There is a small but prominent rocky knoll that

of a banded grey chert. The assemblage seems to sup- and just above the shore of the river. Each of these port the interpretation of the distinct loci as caribou small activity areas, quite likely caribou killing and butchering and processing areas where stone tools butchering stations as none exhibit hearth or house were being resharpened and modified. The presence features, are characterized by a small restricted area of of several small flakes of banded grey ("Mugford") Ramah chert debitage and an occasional tool (several chert serve to support our belief that these are early pieces of a small ground slate ulu were collected by Maritime Archaic sites. The Early Maritime Archaic Tshikapisk researchers in 2004. About 400-500 mesites at Kamestastin include nipple-based points of ters west of these activity areas on the side of a boul-Ramah chert and small triangular/diagonal-edge der-strewn hill that borders the north side of the kame thumb-scrapers of banded grey chert. For us, a debi-terrace we discovered a significant boulder cache structage assemblage that includes large amounts of Ramah ture (Figure 3). This feature consists of two large chert, mixed with small amounts of quartz and very boulders that are joined by a ring of substantial rocks small amounts of banded grey chert is diagnostic of that have been thrown aside creating a central depression.

Further west still, about 700 meters from the borders the east side of this site complex and forms a Adlatok River but only 300 meters or so north of a great vantage point to see all the site localities. From shallow hook-shaped bay on the northeast shore of east-to-west the Archaic site complex includes the Ashuapun there is a prominent kame terrace on which



Figure 4: Tony Jenkinson stands next to the stone feature ("Mound A") at Ashuapun prior to excavation. View to SW over hookshaped pond with Lake Ashuapun in background (Loring & Jenkinson)

three stone features were discovered.

boulder piles situated at the eastern-edge of the terrace. essing. All three features, especially the eastern pair –Features

large 2-3cm in diameter biface thinning flakes as well The largest of these features, Feature A, was an as smaller retouch/sharpening flakes. No recognizable approximately 3 by 3.5 meters in diameter circular chipped stone tools were apparent and it appears that pavement of boulders (Figure 4). Situated near the these two loci, like those next to the river (GhCs-02) center of the terrace it was about 12 meters northwest are places where tools were repaired and resharpened, of a pair of similar, although smaller and less formal probably associated with caribou butchering and proc-

In an attempt to determine whether or not the B and C—were thought to be possibly natural features. Ashuapun "mounds" were cultural features or not it Although no flakes or cultural materials were found on was decided to map and excavate the most prominent the terrace adjacent to the stone structures two small of the three. Mound A was mapped, a grid estabancient activity loci were located, one about 30 meters lished, and excavated. With the removal of the surface north-west of Feature A on the western edge of the rocks we discovered a stone-lined conical pit, filled terrace overlooking a small pond at the head of the with rocks, that was about 80 cms deep. A small dishook-shaped bay, and the other about 45 meters east crete deposit of red ocher was found just below the of Feature A at the bottom of a shallow swale between surface but nothing else was found in the pit. In many two sandy terraces. Both of these activity areas were ways the feature was analogous to Mound 1, an early characterized by a scatter of Ramah chert flakes and Maritime Archaic mortuary feature, at Ballybrack quartz debitage. The Ramah debitage includes both (HeCi-11) on South Aulatsivik Island just north of



Figure 5: One of the discrete collection loci at Shaputuau -01 with pieces of quartz and flakes of Ramah chert laying exposed next to a caribou trail. The extreme eastern end of the lake is just to the right of the photograph. During the eight days we were in the vicinity numerous small companies of caribou were observed swimming across the narrows at this spot (Loring & Jenkinson)

complex of sites and features with similar sites at and expectations. Kamestastin and the Early Maritime Archaic sites on

drainage

Nain, that had been excavated by a Smithsonian team on Ashuapun and started west through a cleft in the in 1977 (Fitzhugh 2006). The Ballybrack mound, like hills following the principal northern tributary to a sethe Ashuapun feature, was almost completely devoid ries of small lakes at the Quebec-Labrador boundary of artifacts and also had prominent deposits of pow- which is also the divide between waters draining east dered red ocher placed in the pit fill. The dates from to the Atlantic from those draining north, via the Ballybrack are problematical, they range between 5000 George River, to Ungava. Crossing over the divide it and 7770 B.P., but the presence of small triangular was our intention to follow an Innu travel route to the end-scrapers of banded grey chert, "pencil-shaped" George River via Shaputuau (Lac Chapiteau) Lac celts, and nipple-base points support an Early Mari- Rochereau, and Kauashekutakepenants (Lac aux Goétime Archaic attribution around 7000 B.P. (Fitzhugh lands,) a distance of approximately 90kms. As it 1978b, 2006). Based on the similarity of the Ashuapun turned out the weather conspired to curtail our efforts

Immediately west of the Border Beacon runthe Labrador coast we believe them to be of similar way the small river entering Ashuapun from the northwest passes over a series of boulder-strewn rapids and Across the Height-of-Land: Border Beacon to the George River ledges that necessitate a kilometer long portage. Portaging affords an excellent opportunity to inspect the On the 13th of September we turned our back surface over which one carries. With a canoe over



Figure 6: What a difference a day makes. It is hard to locate quartz debitage in the snow! (Loring & Jenkinson)

many Innu and Innu ancestors over the years.

Kauinapeshekat, a long sinuous linear lake with impos- not) have been fabricated. ing sandy eskers alternating on one bank or the other almost twenty kilometers to a lake near the height-of- through a series of small shallow ponds connected by

your head, or tumping a heavy load, one's gaze (and land. Turning north the travel route crosses over to mind) is concentrated on the trail at your feet. Passing another small pond from which there is a short drag back-and-forth along the north bank of the river sev- across a low muskeg bog to reach water flowing west eral find-spots were encountered where stone knap- into the George River. While the landscape imposed a ping had taken place in the past. Walking on eskers real boundary, water flowing east from water flowing and kame deltas, with little if any vegetation, it was west and north, this was also an invisible political readily apparent that there were no features or more boundary passing from the portion of Nitassinan expansive arrays of debitage associated with these claimed by the province of Newfoundland-Labrador to stone-tool flaking events, as such they don't really that claimed by Quebec. We spent six days covering seem to qualify as sites being only a shade more tangi- this relatively short distance which allowed for an inble than foot-prints. The interior of northern Labra- tensive inspection of the countryside adjacent the river dor is almost universally perceived of as a wilderness, a as well as excursions back from the river to look at poplace without people or structures. Yet in chance tential caribou interception points and to higher elevafinds, like a few discarded flakes on a portage trail, or tions that might have served as lookout and reconnaisthe occasional cartridge case on a high hillside, axe-cut sance places in the landscape. We located a number of stumps, or the cast-off plastic lube container from a mid-20th century Innu winter camps, one late-19th cenwinter snow-machine journey, one realizes that this tury/early 20th century Innu fishing camp, a few scatcorner of Nitassinan has witnessed the passing of tered hearths (with no associated artifacts), a pair of stone caches, and several "quartz bashing events" Above the portage one can canoe west up (QBE's) where quartz expedient tools may (or may-

Crossing the height-of-land we proceeded west



Figure 7: Maritime Archaic chipped slate celt, Locus-2 North, Shaputuau -01 (Loring & Jenkinson)

expected so late in the year, was problematic for us as well as necessitating several portages which might have been runnable during higher spring levels. Arriving at Shaputuau (Lac Chapiteau) we set up our camp in a sheltered grove of trees on the north side of the small river that entered at the extreme eastern-end of the lake. The deep water pool at the mouth of the river where it entered the lake promised good fishing and we were not disappointed. The combination of reliable fishing, the beginning (or ending, depending on which way you were traveling) of the portage trail, a protective stand of trees and the convergence of several major caribou trails conspired to have us believe that this was a promising locality to find evidence of previous occupations. We settled into our sleeping bags eager for the morning and a chance to investigate During the night the weather our surroundings. changed and it commenced to blow and blow and

In the morning when we looked out from our camp the lake had been transformed into a churning rocky brooks. We came upon a porcupine that was mass of waves. The wind was out of the west-northswimming across one pond having become confused west which gave it a free run of over ten kilometers in clambering around the maze of rocks and boulders down the lake to our camp. The wind built through that extended off from shore. The low water, to be the day and continued through the night and all the



Figure 8. Cached tent-poles at the Innu camp at the eastern-end of Shaputuau (Loring & Jenkinson)



Figure 9: Cached tent-poles at the Innu camp at the eastern-end of Shaputuau (Loring & Jenkinson)

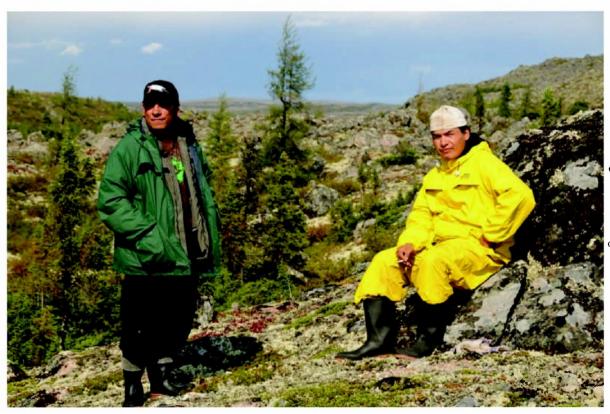


Figure 10: Charles-Joseph Pasteen and George Gregoire contemplate archaeology, archaeologists and the future of the past at Ashuapun Ekupitats, near Border Beacon, Nitassinan, September 2008 (Loring & Jenkinson)



Figure 11: A classic caribou crossing place. Overlooking the beginning of the Adlatok River as it leaves the Ashuapun Lake. Small Maritime Archaic (and perhaps others) caribou hunting and butchering loci are found on both sides of the river (Loring & Jenkinson)

next day. Ocean-sized rollers crashed ceaselessly on numbers of caribou that we encountered, in fact we reach the George River was stymied by mid-point for caribou moving through the countryside. September's treacherous weather. Aficionados of Lab-

the shore. Hail preceded rain which was followed by were almost never not in sight of caribou during the snow. There was never a thought to try and launch seven days we spent at Shaputuau, and by the converthe canoe into the turbulence of the lake. Exactly 105 gence of numerous, deeply-incised caribou paths, that years previously another canoe party attempting to the eastern-end of the lake formed a prominent choke-

The only indisputable trace of ancient hunters rador history will recall how in 1903 Leoniadas Hub- found at Shaputuau was a small site situated on a level bard and his companions were windbound for nearly terrace 500 meters to the west of the river's debouchtwo weeks while trying to cross a modest sized lake ment on the south side of the lake (An apparent demuch like Shaputuau (Wallace 1905). For the Hub- flated hearth upon a sandy terrace beside a brook on bard party being windbound had fatal consequences, the north shore may qualify as another.). Several for us it severely curtailed the extent of our intended prominent caribou trails converged at this spot and led survey, for we feared that even if the wind was to let down to the water. Adjacent to the caribou paths we up so we might get across Shaputuau we might then found several small activity loci, quite similar to the encounter far more difficult conditions when getting to ones at Ashuapun Ekupitats, two of which we excathe much larger lakes further west. As the weather vated (Figures 5-6). Both of the excavated loci at allowed we conducted an intensive survey of the east- Shaputuau consisted of a discrete distribution of debiern-end of Shaputuau. It was apparent both by the tage approximately 2-3 meters in diameter. Locus-1 Ekupitats there was nowhere on the exposed terrace currently under preparation. any obvious trace of habitation structures or hearths.

Innu from Kauauatshikamatsh.

Conclusions

ated between Border Beacon and Kamestastin the rela-trail we follow. tive paucity of sites and their small size suggest that pride. Self-sufficiency and an ability to fabricate within and ownership of Nitassinan (Figure 11). needed tools and clothing from skins, bone and wood, all invisible in the archaeology record, further a mis-References taken impression of an impoverished life-style. The 1972 Environmental archaeology and cultural systems in Hamilton Inlet, extraordinary nuances of myth, memory and language Labrador Smithsonian Contributions to Anthropology 16. that irrevocably link Innu with their ancestors and their 1976 Paleoeskimo occupations of the Labrador Coast, In, East-

produced an assemblage that included 1 flake each of exceptionally modest assemblages that were recovered Ramah chert and a weathered grey chert, 24 flakes of in the course of our fieldwork contribute significantly a purple-grey quartzite and 64 pieces of battered to the construction of an Innu past that is more eloquartz; Locus-2 produced 72 pieces of quartz, a possi- quent than their unpretentious nature suggests. This is ble quartz end-scraper, and a little distance off, a com- a direction of our research that we plan to explore plete chipped slate celt (Figure 7). As at Ashuapun more fully in a summary of Tshikapisk research that is

One final caveat about the nature of archaeo-Approximately 500 meters further on the lake logical survey in the interior of Nitassinan. No matter shore, to the west from the archaeological site, we how diligent and thorough a survey might be we would found, nestled into a protective cove, the ruins of a be wary about professing our omniscience in recognizsubstantial Innu winter camp that contained the re- ing the complete litany of traces of past land use in the mains of at least four (possibly six) tents as evidenced country we traverse. Like an Innu elder whose life time by cached tent poles and standing tin stove supports of country experiences allows him to see and know (Figures 8-9). The relative small amount of garbage about animals of which we are oblivious, our knowland the ruined chassis of an old Ski-Do Elan suggested edge about the past continues to evolve as we learn to the site was occupied in the early 1970's perhaps by "see" better. Nitassinan is a dynamic landscape and the sudden appearance of a stone tool in a path, or along a beach that one has walked a dozen times or Life in the interior appears tenuous, even at the more in the last few years has us wondering if such best of times. After almost a decade of research situ- objects are the gift of the porcupines or caribou whose

While the Tshikapisk-Smithsonian fieldwork in there never was an ancient occupation of the interior Nitassinan in September-October 2008 produced only of Nitassinan on par with that of the Mushuaunnuat modest results it was successful in several respects and (the Barrenground Innu) during the 18th and 19th cen-proved an important primer in learning how to address turies. It also appears that the land was never com- the needs and interests of both Innu and akaneshaut pletely abandoned, that ancient Innu ancestors -the participants (Figure 10). For almost a decade now the people archaeologists call Maritime Archaic—must Tshikapisk initiative has sought to provide an opportuhave arrived while parts of the country were still cov- nity for Innu leaders and young people to actively parered with glacial ice and they and their descendants ticipate in the construction of knowledge about their (including cultures that archaeologists refer to as Inter- history and heritage. The decade past has also seen a mediate Indians and Pt. Revenge Indians -the immedi- devastating winnowing of the last generation of Innu ate antecedents of the Innu) left a fleeting and ephem- elders who were born and brought up in the country, eral trail that is only just now beginning to be per- and who lived an autonomous lifestyle that garnered ceived. It should not be so surprising that archaeologi- meaning and respect from the intimacy that the land cal traces of the Innu ancestors should be at the and the animals provided. For Tshikapisk, archaeology threshold of visibility when considering several aspects is seen as a means to engage young people in countryof Mushuauinnu culture. Mobility and the skill to based experiences that are both meaningful and chaltravel far and fast has long been a measure of Innu lenging and which, most of all, celebrate Innu identity

land is a challenge to perceive and to imagine. The ern Arctic Prehistory: Paleoeskimo Problems, edited by Moreau Maxwell, Memoirs of the Society for American Archaeology, No.31,

pp.103-118

1978a Winter Cove 4 and the Point Revenge occupation of the central Labrador coast. *Arctic Anthropology* 15(2):146-174. 1978b Maritime Archaic cultures of the central and northern

Labrador coast. Arctic Anthropology 15(2):61-95.

2006 Settlement, social and ceremonial change in the Labrador Maritime Archaic. In, The Archaic of the Far Northeast, edited by David Sanger and M.A.P. Renouf, pp. 47-81, Orono, University of Maine Press.

Lee, Thomas E.

1966 Archaeological traces at Fort Chimo, Québec, 1964. Anthropological Journal of Canada 4(1):33-34.

1967 Fort Chimo and Payne Lake, Ungava, Archaeology, 1965. Travaux Divers, no.16, Centre d'études nordiques, Université Laval, Québec.

Leacock, Eleanor B. and Nan Rothschild (editors)
1994 Labrador Winter: the Ethnographic Journals of William Duncan
Strong. Smithsonian Institution Press: Washington.

Loring, Stephen

1988 Keeping things whole: nearly two thousand years of Indian (Innu) occupation in northern Labrador. In, Boreal Forest and Sub-Arctic Archaeology, C.S. Paddy Reid, ed. *Occasional Publication of the London Chapter, Ontario Archaeological Society* 6:157-182.

1989a Tikkoatokak (HdCl-1): a late prehistoric Indian site near Nain. Archaeology in Newfoundland and Labrador 1986, Annual Report #7:52-71.

1989b Une réserve d'outils de la période Intermédiaire sur la côte du Labrador. Recherches Amérindiennes au Québec 19 (2-3):45-57. 1992 Princes and Princesses of Ragged Fame: Innu (Naskapi) Archaeology and Ethnohistory in Labrador. PhD dissertation, Department of

Anthropology, University of Massachusetts, Amherst. 1997 On the trail to the Caribou House: some reflections on Innu caribou hunters in Ntessinan (Labrador). In, Caribou and Reindeer Hunters of the Northern Hemisphere, edited by Lawrence Jackson and Paul Thacker, pp.185-220. Avebury Press:

London.

1998 Stubborn independence: an essay on the Innu and archaeology. In, Bringing Back the Past, Historical Perspectives on Canadian Archaeology, edited by Pamela Jane Smith and Donald Mitchell, Mercury Series Archaeological Survey of Canada Paper 158, pp. 259-276. Canadian Museum of Civilization: Hull. 2003 "The archaeology and ethnohistory of a drowned land: Innu Nation research along the former Michikamats lake shore in Nitassinan (interior Labrador)." (co-authored with Moira T. McCaffrey, Peter Armitage and Daniel Ashini). Archaeology of Eastern North America 31:45-72.

2007 Searching for the Caribou House: Innu archaeology at Kamestastin. 40th Annual Meeting of the Canadian Archaeological Association, St. John's, Newfoundland.

2008a Kamamuetimak: Tshentusentimak Nte Steniunu Utat (Gathering Voices: Discovering Our Past). World Archaeological Congress VI. Dublin, Ireland

2008b The Wind Blows Everything Off the Ground: New Provisions and New Directions in Archaeological Research in the

North. In, Opening Archaeology: Repatriation's Impact on Contemporary Research and Practice, edited by Thomas Killion. Santa Fe: School for Advanced Research: Santa Fe. Pp. 181-194.

In preparation: The Mushuaunnuat and Archaeology: Exploring the Mingled Destinies of People and Caribou (Kamestastin Fieldwork 1998-2007), with Anthony Jenkinson and Sebastian Piwas.

Loring, Stephen and Daniel Ashini

2000 "Past and future pathways: Innu cultural heritage in the twenty-first century." In, *Indigenous Cultures in an Interconnected World*, edited by Claire Smith and Graeme Ward, Allen and Unwin: St. Leonards, Australia. Pp. 167-189.

McCaffrey Moira

1989a L'Acquisition et L'Échange de matières lithiques durant la préhistoire récente: un regard vers la Fosse du Labrador. *Recherches Amérindiennes au Quebéc* 19(2-3):95-107.

1989b Archaeology in western Labrador. *Archaeology in Newfoundland and Labrador 1986, Annual Report No.7*, edited by J. Callum Thomson and Jane Sproull Thomson. Newfoundland Museum:St. John's, pp.72-113.

2006 Archaic period occupation in subarctic Quebec: a review of the evidence. In, The Archaic of the Far Northeast, edited by David Sanger and M.A.P. Renouf, Orono, Maine: The University of Maine Press, pp. 161-190.

Nagle, Christopher

1978 Indian occupations of the Intermediate Period on the central Labrador coast. *Arctic Anthropology* 15(2):119-145.

Pilon, Jean-Luc

1982 Le site Neskuteu au Mushuau Nipi (Nouveau-Québec): maifestation de la période archaïque. *Collection Nordicana* 46, Centre d'études nordiques, Université Laval, Québec. pp. 3-38.

Samson, Gilles

1975 Contribution to the study of the Mushuau Innuts and their territory, Nouveau-Quebec. MA thesis, Department of Anthropology, Laval University, Quebec.

1978 Preliminary cultural sequence and palaeo-environmental reconstruction of the Indian House Lake region, Nouveau-Quebec. *Arctic Anthropology* 15(2):186-205.

1983 Prehistoire du Mushuau Nipi, Nouveau-Québec: Étude de mode d'adaptation a l'interiieur des terres hemi-arctiques. Ph.D. dissertation, Department of Anthropology, University of Toronto.

Turner, Lucien M.

1894 Ethnology of the Ungava District, Hudson Bay Territory. U.S. Bureau of American Ethnology, 11th Annual Report: 159-350.

Wallace, Dillon

1905 The Lure of the Labrador Wild. New York: Fleming H. Revell.



"The porcupine giveith and the porcupine takeith away." His (Her?) majesty Erethizon dorsatum, an integral member of the 2008 fieldcrew was present, in one guise or another, nearly every day of the project (Loring & Jenkinson)

2008 FIELD SEASON FOR ARCHAEOLOGI-CAL CONSERVATION AT MEMORIAL UNI-VERSITY

Cathy Mathias **Memorial University**

heritage preservation. Many of these students have gone on to further their education in the fields of conservation and museum studies. Students who went beyond the introductory courses to be qualified as a conservators or collections managers, have returned to live The 2008 field season for Memorial University in Newfoundland and Labrador. In a giving back to (MUN) saw some changes to the organization of the Province ideology, Memorial University decided to the field archaeology component of research and in- provide some field employment to those students who struction. Over the past 20 some years the archaeologi- have returned. Therefore 2008 marked the first full cal conservation laboratory at Memorial University has year for which MUN's conservator did not participate been providing extensive outreach in terms of conser- in a lengthy field season but instead began working in vation to field projects. This extension of the Archae- the upper administration area. Alumni of MUN who ology Unit's facilities and staff to community projects had both taken the heritage conservation courses ofcould only be realized through the partnership of in-fered at MUN and were graduates of an artefact construction, student assistance and Federal and Provincial servation diploma or degree granting program were funding. The Heritage Resource Diploma Program, at selected to assist researchers on-site at a variety of lo-MUN, has, through its varied instructional program, cations within Newfoundland. Thus far this situation fostered a dedicated group of students interested in has worked well and will continue to be supported by MUN archaeological conservator continues to oversee research. Likewise the integrity of the object can not the field conservation by assisting with funding, pro- be compromised when conserving the object. This latviding advice and visiting archaeological sites within ter issue could mean that chemicals used as adhesives the Province. Projects and people involved in this pilot or to consolidate friable sections must not interfere project for conservation include: Danielle Rundquist with scientific analysis. working with Dr. Pope (Conche Archaeological Project), Paula French working with Amanda Crompton Archaeological collections the conservation process is (Signal Hill Archaeology Project under Parks Canada) usually lengthy and it is not practical to treat individual and Donna Smith working with Dr. Barry Gaulton objects. We must do bulk treatments. In addition stor-(Ferryland Project under the Colony of Avalon Foun- age is massive and challenging to both monitor dation).

English Plantation site in Ferryland.

right choice in terms of treatment for these problem- intervention. In this way archaeological objects and atic objects. A summary of the former research is in- works of art are similar. They are both made with a am asking for comments from any researchers on their up in layers. Unlike a painting, however, the archaeoage of composite materials.

work conducted in Risk Analysis Modelling by Jona- paintings. It is the exception for one type of treatment Michalski and Season Two. The above researchers object. Here at MUN we have conducted experiments have inspired me personally to do this sort of research working with Hostacor/PEG; Hostacor/Rhoplex; but collectively the following institutions have sup- Hostacor/NaOH/Rhoplex. None of the treatments ported this work: The Canadian Conservation Insti- are ideal to date. Therefore development of a Risk Astute, Getty Conservation Institute and the Netherlands sessment Model for Composites would examine the Institute of Conservation are pioneers in this area of risk of conducting or not conducting a conservation conservation research and are leading the profession in treatment to the culturally significant component of new directions.

ral History Collections. Though somewhat different are large, composed of both inorganic and organic mareemove dirt and air dry), passive treatment with anoxic vestigation and display purposes. From an educational treatment (separate object components and treat indiperspective these artefact types serve largely to educate vidually) and active treatment (do not separate object through the museum sector, thus reaching large audi- and treat as one object). Phase 1 of this project will ences. Sampling for scientific analysis must be done in involve a survey of research being conducted and

the President of Memorial University. In addition the such a way that the object can be display quality after

For both the Natural History collections and changes in environment within the storage and Research, conducted over the summer by changes of objects within that environment. Therefore Cathy Mathias, MUN archaeological conservator, in- it is best to both treat, store and evaluate objects in cluded creating an Archaeological Composite Objects bulk. For a few special objects they can be isolated and Risk Analysis Model and a joint project with the Cana- given extra protection. For those doing archaeology in dian Conservation Institute (CCI) examining dye stuffs Newfoundland and Labrador individual artefact treaton embroidered threads uncovered at the 17th century ment is generally not practical. It is therefore by default that conservation of this material is done as a bulk A Risk Assessment Model for Composite Arte- treatment. Because these materials are difficult to unfacts is being designed to help archaeologists make the derstand and treat, treatment almost always requires cluded below. As this modelling is in its early stages I variety of organic and inorganic materials often built experience with the excavation, conservation and stor- logical object has been exposed to heavy use and the deteriorating agents of burial. Also it is not easy to iso-The model proposed here will be based on late one material type from another as it can be with than Ashley-Smith, Robert Waller, PhD, Stefan to be sufficient for all components of the composite the object that is deemed important for the researcher Waller's model was designed to evaluate Natu- and governing body that owns the resource.

The areas of conservation that will be examfrom archaeological collections both collection types ined with this model are: passive treatment (document, terial and serve as a valuable resource for scientific in- storage (document, remove dirt and air dry), active Phase 2 will involve working with Season Tse of CCI problematic composite object. who has created a Cultural Property Risk Analysis Model for paper objects. Phase 3 will identify the treat- this project please contact Cathy Mathias at Memorial ments that will be examined for the Risk Assessment University. Model and Phase 4 will be to create the Model. Once complete, archaeological conservators and archaeologists can use this model to help them decide what will

treatments for composite archaeological artefacts. be the best approach in terms of conservation for the

If archaeologists would like to contribute to

cmathias@mun.ca 709-737-7572

2008 AT THE ROOMS PROVINCIAL MUSEUM ROM, the Canadian Canoe Museum in Peterborough, Kevin McAleese The Rooms

t The Rooms it was another successful year in the volved in a variety of projects. Exhibits

two newly acquired painted caribou skin coats in the Museum of New Brunswick, St. John. Some of the with the Innu Nation. They were first exhibited at the The collection was obtained by Henry Hind, one of Labrador Interpretation Centre (LIC), NorthWest the Hind brothers who journeyed through western River for about 4 weeks in February, then in Natuash- Labrador in the 1860s. His brother William was an ish in May for a few days and in St. John's for the last accomplished painter who recorded aspects of Innu 6 months of 2008.

McAleese continued to curate a new Metis

the Ferryland cross)

And

Mary March -1819 (which included attributed to Mary March)

In conjunction with the Rooms Provincial Art vincial Museum of New Brunswick, St. John.

to a few museums in preparation for the upcoming Indian) culture interactions. exhibition entitled Slicing the Waves on boats in The Collections Rooms Museum's collections (opening February 5, 2009). Research for this exhibit also took place at the over 180 requests for information, loans, research vis-

ON. and the Maritime Museum of the Atlantic in Hali-

In anticipation of the 400 anniversary of Cu-∠ Archaeology and Ethnology section of The pids in 2010, McAleese also met with Bill Gilbert, Rooms Provincial Museum. Both Kevin McAleese, Principal Investigator at Cupids, and discussed plans Curator of Archaeology and Ethnology, and Elaine for curating a small exhibit on Cupids archaeology and Anton, the Collections Manager for the unit were in- history in 2010 at The Rooms Provincial Museum. Research

McAleese conducted a brief study of a stone McAleese helped to mount a short exhibit of tool artifact collection deposited with the Provincial Rooms Provincial Museum Ethnology Collection. The tools resemble Recent Indian styles from elsewhere in coats are about 150 years old and are jointly curated Labrador. More study of this collection is ongoing. life in the region.

McAleese also advised a team of Icelandic arheritage exhibit at the Labrador Interpretation Centre chaeologists who did a brief survey near Gambo and and contributed to two Provincial Museum Art Gallery Sop's Arm White Bay. This work was very general and involved interviews with local informants as much as it Visions of Utopia (which displayed a replica of did an actual ground survey. Near the latter community they noted some cultural depressions which on first glance appear Aboriginal. Future survey/testing a spoon will be required to determine the cultural affiliation, if any, of these features.

The Icelanders and McAleese also dis-Gallery's exhibit Defiant Beauty, which featured William cussed/assessed the potential for future Norse re-Hind's art, McAleese gave a public lecture at the Pro-search on the Northern Peninsula. This research may be included in a future archaeology and environment That same trip was part of a study tour made exhibit dealing with Norse and "skraeling" (Recent

The Archaeology & Ethnology unit received

its, and photograph use. Anton worked with several sions of collections from 115 sites. student researchers in the lab while they reviewed collections for thesis work.

Loans Program continued with a total of 23 loans be- review several museums' storage facilities for ideas that ing processed this year. The community of Rigolet will could be implemented here. soon be added to the Museum's list with their new Operations heritage interpretation centre planned to be open in 2009

processing some of the approximately 80,000 artifacts Rooms Museum's collections. that came into The Rooms in 2008 from 26 submis-

ARCHAEOLOGICAL ASSESSMENT OF **BRIDGE HOUSE, BONAVISTA** Stephen Mills

Aardvark Archaeology Ltd.

known. It was designated as a Registered Heritage covered during the initial testing. Structure by the Newfoundland and Labrador Heritage Foundation i n and is situated on sloping ground leading to a small - 1820s) and pearlware (circa 1770s - 1830s). Bonavista in 1980.

have been removed as were two outbuildings.

Anton was able to attend an international symposium at UCLA Preservation and Access to Archaeo-The Rooms Museum's Community Museum logical Materials in June and had the opportunity to

McAleese and Anton both continued to work on Land Claims issue related to jurisdiction over parts Anton also supervised a number of volunteers of the Rooms Provincial Museum collection. A major and summer interns who worked in the archaeology task for Anton was to chair a committee to develop a area improving the housing of collections and increas- new Rooms-wide Collections Policy. This Policy will ing our access to them. This included working on have a bearing on future, long term curation of The

interior is also heavily water-damaged and rotted.

The archaeological assessment of the Bridge House property involved the excavation of 41 test pits in a controlled 5m grid pattern. Areas of obvious ren May 2008, an archaeological assessment was com- cent disturbance were excluded from the survey. ▲ missioned for Bridge House by the Bonavista His- Each test pit measured a minimum of 50cm square and toric Society in association with the Bonavista Historic all units were dug to sterile subsoil or bedrock. The Townscape Foundation. Bridge House is located in basement of Bridge House was also investigated where the heart of downtown Bonavista (Figures 1 & 2). it was discovered that subsoil lies within a few centi-Also known as the William Alexander House, for the metres of the surface. The absence of a cultural layer man who had it built, Bridge House was constructed beneath the house suggests this area was excavated between 1811 and 1814. It is the oldest residential before the house was constructed. Three areas were structure in the province for which documentation is investigated further to explore structural features un-

Sixty-four artifacts were recovered from 28 of 1 9 8 6 41 test pits dug during the assessment. Test units to (www.heritagefoundation.ca/property- the east of the house produced the most cultural matesearch/property-details.aspx?id=182). The property rial and also the oldest ceramics: English White Saltconsists of 1615 square metres, or about .4 of an acre Glazed stoneware (circa 1720-1770), creamware (1760s boat basin at the east end of Bonavista harbour. The ceramic and glass assemblage also featured sherds house was last occupied in 1967 (Gordon Bradley pers from the second half of the nineteenth century to the com. 2008). The Bonavista Historic Society acquired early twentieth century. Artifacts associated with food the house and property from the Swyers family of storage, preparation and consumption dominate the assemblage. Ceramics include standard tablewares: By comparing the changes in Figures 3 and 4, it mainly plates and either serving or mixing bowls. Sevis obvious the charm and elegance of Bridge House eral ceramic and glass storage containers are also reprehas been ravaged through neglect and alterations. The sented including one fragment from a stoneware bottle west wing, two chimneys, dormers and front veranda or jug. Stoneware bottles were used to store liquids The such as ink, shoe polish and alcohol. Glass bottles,



Figure 1: Bridge House (center right) on Jubilee Day (1901). Note the stable or carriage house to the right. Photograph courtesy of the Bonavista Heritage Townscape Foundation (BHTF) (Mills)





including wine and/or beer bottles were represented in the collection. A number of tobacco pipe fragments House property has produced a small, yet meaningful were also recovered, including several stems with bore collection of artifacts from the occupants of the house diameters commonly found in cultural deposits dating dating back to the early nineteenth century and beto the second half of the seventeenth century.

The archaeological assessment of the Bridge yond. Although, the assemblage date spans over three



Figure 3: Undated photograph of
Bridge House.
Note the long veranda and wrought iron railing. Photograph courtesy of the BHTF (Mills)



Figure 4:
Bridge House
in 2006 looking north. It is
missing the
west wing,
dormers,
chimneys and
veranda. The
pitch to the
roof on the
well house
(right side of
the house) has
also changed
(Mills)

centuries, from the seventeenth century to modern times, most of the specimens were made in the early to mid nineteenth century and are therefore most likely associated with the family of William Alexander.

What is surprising from the collection of ceramic and glass artifacts is the absence of high quality items. Considering the relatively high economic status of the Alexander family, the initial occupants of the house, it might be expected to find pieces from more expensive plates and other high-end items made from porcelain or similar materials. Artifacts from the Bridge House site represent what can be best described as a middle class nineteenth-century domestic site. Although the limited nature of the testing may have been a contributing factor in the recovery process, it is somewhat surprising that the ceramics from this site would be comparable to one occupied by families of lesser economic means than the Alexanders. Photographs of the house, dating well into the twentieth century, show a home that was certainly well maintained, suggesting its occupants had the financial resources to afford at least some of life's more expensive things. Perhaps the Alexander family spent their money on items made from more durable materials, or on less tangible expenditures such as travel.

The oldest ceramic sherds, dating to the midto late-eighteenth century were the fragments from English White Salt-Glazed stoneware dishes. These were probably family heirlooms. There were too few eighteenth-century artifacts to suggest substantial occupation of the property prior to the construction of the Bridge House. The assessment did, however, uncover evidence that the site was visited in the mid-to late-seventeenth century as is evidenced by the recovery of four tobacco pipe stem fragments with bore diameters of 7/64" and 8/64" of an inch. As Bonavista was settled by that time it is not surprising to find artifacts from the seventeenth century, particularly near

the water's edge. Archaeological investigations at the nearby Mockbeggar Premises Provincial Historic Site also uncovered seventeenth-century artifacts (Aardvark Archaeology 2007a & b).

Evidence of the former cultural landscape was also noted, particularly in the central part of the back yard where 60cm-thick deposits of rich organic soils, virtually free from stones, were recorded in several test pits. No doubt this is evidence of vegetable gardens. Historic photographs confirm the presence of vegetable gardens in this area. Traces of two outbuildings were also recorded, one of which is the stable or carriage house visible in early photographs (Figure 1). The substantial masonry foundation for the second outbuilding was discovered adjacent to the rear door of the house. Its function is unknown.

The artifacts, structural remnants and evidence of gardening activity recorded during this assessment provide tangible insights into the early nineteenth-century family life of William Alexander. Bridge House and the associated property are important heritage resources both for Bonavista and the province of Newfoundland and Labrador. Rarely does a residence of this period survive in Canada, yet alone one with such a well-documented history, together with numerous archival photographs and now, a collection of artifacts from its occupants.

References

Aardvark Archaeology Ltd.

2007a Archaeological Assessment of the Mockbeggar Plantation Provincial Historic Site Bonavista, Newfoundland and Labrador. Manuscript report on file at the Provincial Archaeology Office, Dept. of Tourism, Culture and Recreation.

2007b Beneath the Big Store: Archaeological Assessment at the Mockbeggar Plantation Provincial Historic Site Bonavista, Newfoundland and Labrador. Manuscript report on file at the Provincial Archaeology Office, Dept. of Tourism, Culture and Recreation.

BURNSIDE HERITAGE FOUNDATION INC. items constitute the next most common raw material. 2008 ARCHAEOLOGICAL SUMMARY

Laurie McLean

Burnside Heritage Foundation Incorporated

The Burnside Heritage Foundation Inc.'s (BHF) original Brown family still occupy the property. A BHF archaeologist Laurie McLean was awarded three probably would contribute to further research there. permits to survey and carry out excavations in fice.

mills and one mixed locality. Nine of these occupa- Freels. tions were found on islands while seven are located on Burnside Area Excavations the mainland. There are five Paleoeskimo occupawas also an important area during prehistory.

Following the pattern manifest throughout disperses artifacts throughout the surface. Bonavista Bay, most of the sites have suffered erosion were made on Bloody Bay Cove rhyolite. 113 chert southern bank was selected for excavation and break-

The two historic sawmills occur in the bottom of Trinity Bay. One of the mill sites was the first to be built in Trinity in 1894 and the descendants of the 19th archaeological field season was a busy one. family member was very helpful during the survey and

A day and a half were spent at Cape Freels. Bonavista Bay. Permit 08.19 was granted to survey Even in June this was not a pleasant place to work, Trinity Bay, including its islands, and Bonavista Bay. raising questions about the inducement for 10 archaeo-In addition, time was allotted to draw a profile of logical sites occurring there. Two Bloody Bay Cove DhAi-14, a new locality identified at Cape Freels and rhyolite flakes were found while profiling DhAi-14 and assess the condition of the latter area. Sam Horwood excavating slumped bank in front of it. 99 stone artiwas archaeological assistant during this project and facts, mostly flakes of patinated non-Bloody Bay Cove Gerald Howse, a fisherman from Hare Bay, was hired rhyolite (53.5%) and Bloody Bay Cove rhyolite as boat operator. Funding was provided by New- (33.7%), were collected from the eroding dunes that foundland and Labrador's Provincial Archaeology Of- characterize much of the cape. The area is suffering damage from ATV and pedestrian traffic. A program The Trinity Bay survey identified 16 new sites, of archaeological monitoring, including salvage excavaincluding 13 of aboriginal affiliation, two historic saw-tions and public education, is severely required at Cape

Permit 08.20 was issued to Laurie McLean to tions. Most of the rest of the sample consists of flakes conduct archaeological excavations and surveys for the of unknown aboriginal origin. Three of the Pa- Burnside Heritage Foundation Inc. in the Burnside leoeskimo sites occur along the southern shore of area. The primary BHF concern for 2008 was to im-Black Duck Island, a small landmass slightly northwest plement salvage excavations and build a retaining wall from the much larger Lewis Island. Drake Island, in front of an eroding bank at the Beaches (DeAk-1). which is connected to Black Duck Island by a rocky Rising sea level has destroyed 90% of this locality since strand, contains another new aboriginal site of un- 1872. Storm surges and winter ice wash away the known cultural affiliation. These two islands are lo- gravel substrate supporting the culture layer and surcated close to the town of Trinity which would facili- face leaving these strata hanging unsupported above tate further research there. Five of the new aboriginal the beach. Consequently, the Beaches' 150 metre long sites lie on Lewis Island's south coast which, consider- southern bank presents an uneven, ragged vertical suring the island was not completely surveyed, means this face over its unprotected area. Ultimately the unsupported cultural soil falls to the beach where tidal action

The BHF built a 90 metre long retaining wall at damage. Two localities were identified by artifacts ly- the Beaches in 1995 that is now succumbing to the ing in the tidal zone, no in situ material could be found. ocean's power. The BHF has been conducting salvage Seven of the other sites occupy 1 - 10 m². Many of excavations along the bank and building sections of a the respective artifact assemblages also were small. Six more efficient wall each year since 2004. Thirty-one sites yielded samples of under 10 lithic items while metres of wooden breakwater were erected during one, the largest, contained over 200. A total of 675 2004-2007 and thousands of stone artifacts have been lithic artifacts were collected. Typical of Bonavista Bay collected from provenience about to be lost. The most assemblages, most (n = 523/77.5%) of the objects severely eroded unprotected section of the Beaches

water construction this year. A five metre long por- from 2008's focus as Area B which contains early Retion, 35 - 80 cm wide, depending on how much sterile cent Indian and Paleoeskimo material. gravel had disappeared, was excavated from S15 W28 to S15 W33. The bank was excavated northwards to tight to the finished profile in November, bringing the the S14 line. A total 2.33 m² were excavated.

A nine metre long retaining wall was installed total new wall to 40 metres. Unfortunately, erosion Fire-cracked rocks were present throughout continues along another 110 metres. The good news is



Figure 1: Sam Horwood excavating slumped bank at DhAi-14 (McLean)

the units with numerous levels mapped and photo- that the new version of retaining wall, compared to the former fireplace. 658 stone artifacts were collected, and private support to continue this project in 2009. Three microblades and one endblade indicated that search had identified the bank north and westwards unsupported upper levels were about to collapse to the

graphed. These items did not present an integrated older more expedient example, adequately conserves hearth as was found 20 metres to the west in 2005, the archaeological resources behind it. Thus, continumeaning that the original hearth was somewhat dis- ing this combined salvage-conservation at the Beaches persed or the 2008 excavation uncovered the edge of a is worthwhile. The BHF will be seeking government

Another 561 stone artifacts were collected this is part of a Paleoeskimo deposit. Previous re- from unprotected parts of the eroding bank whose



Figure 2: Excavation of Beaches (DeAk-1) eroding bank, 2008 (McLean)

tidal zone. In one instance, soil that had fallen to beach level was salvaged. Endangered soil, primarily black culture layer, was shovelled into plastic buckets at the end of each day at the Beaches. Provenience information was recorded and the soil samples were brought to Burnside where they were stored until rain or strong winds prevented the boat trip to the site. The soil samples were then screened. Two microblades, including one retouched example, and an end-scraper were collected in this exercise, adding to the Paleoeskimo sample.

The erosion suffered at the Beaches has resulted in a wealth of stone artifacts dispersed over the surface of the gravel beach and tidal zone skirting the site's eastern and southern borders. It is difficult not to continually check these areas for artifacts. Most of the items are waterworn flakes, but more detailed items are present as well. 92 stone artifacts taken from the surface in 2008 include six cores, two bifaces and a macroblade in addition to flakes. 16 items collected from a western portion of the eroding bank include nine cores and seven flakes.

Sailor South (DeAj-05) Excavations

Sailor south (DeAj-05) is a late Dorset Paleoeskimo occupation discovered on the outskirts of the community of Salvage in 2002. It is located 40 metres south of the multi-component Sailor site (DeAj-



Figure 3: Beaches (DeAk-1) 2008 retaining wall (red foreground). 2005, 2007 construction, red background and 1995 wall to the left (McLean)

stone artifacts and 37 historic items have been collogical sites throughout Bonavista Bay. lected from 19 m2 excavated from 2002 until 2007. the Beaches and Bloody Bay Cove sites by boat.

Six m2 were dug in 2008. vated trench. Diagnostic artifacts include five end- mon raw material, represented by 456 artifacts blade preforms, four endscrapers, 10 microblades, a (54.9%). Quartz crystal makes up the second largest retouched microblade, a utilized microblade and eight raw material category, totalling 177 artifacts (21.3%). Six Newfoundland settler artifacts were recovered, and a few cores scattered around in situ deteriorating Most of the items, n = 626/57.2%, were made on granite cobbles suggesting a former hearth. Bloody Bay Cove rhyolite, along with 268/24.5 % lite and quartz among other less popular options.

tours to the Beaches and Bloody Bay Cove sites were possibly originates from these localities. offered. Funding for the Beaches retaining wall was Labrador's Historic Sites board.

October Survey

Hare Bay fisherman Gerald Howse was boat operator. searching these cultural resources. The survey was funded by Newfoundland and Labrador's Provincial Archaeology Office. BHF staff helped to catalogue artifacts at the end of the exercise. Thirty-

01), but separated from it by a 10 metre high cliff. three new sites were recorded, including 27 on some of Sailor South lies in an area of former historic settle- the numerous islands and six on the mainland. BHF ment, but disturbance appears to be minimal. 4195 surveys since 1989 have now identified 124 archaeo-

Seventeen of the new sites are classified as un-ATVs have negatively impacted the site lately and en- known aboriginal with another five containing undiagcroaching house construction poses a further threat. nostic lithics and Newfoundland settler material. This site warrants salvaging and the BHF has annually There are another seven Newfoundland settler occupaexcavated parts of it since 2002. This activity is re-tions, along with three Dorset Paleoeskimo and one served for windy days that do not permit travelling to Paleoeskimo/Maritime Archaic locality. A sample of 830 stone artifacts were collected, including 17 from These squares four re-visited sites on Black Duck Island and Drake formed a line on the western edge of a previously exca- Island. Bloody Bay Cove rhyolite was the most comtip flute spalls. A total 1095 stone items were found in Most of the quartz crystal, 96 items, comes from the the excavation while eight were found on the surface. Norris Cove Blowout-1 (DfAk-22) which had flakes

While 15 other sites contained quartz crystal chert objects. Nine other types of stone exhibited artifacts, the two most interesting were the Marine conchoidal fracture in this collection, suggesting that Farm (DgAk-07), which is a source of crystal and amethese Dorset experimented with local shale, slate, rhyo-thyst, and Sydney Cove-North (DfAk-30) which has veins of quartz crystal running through its bedrock Well over 1000 people visited the BHF inter- shoreline. Much of the quartz crystal that regularly pretation centre and archaeology sites in 2008. Boat occurs in small quantities throughout Bonavista Bay

Like much of Bonavista Bay, many of the new obtained from the Cultural Economic Development localities are eroding or have suffered from it. Five Program and HRSDC/Gander. CEDP Operational sites consisted of surface material with no in situ de-Support contributed to BHF operating costs. HRSDC posits. Another 12 under 6 m² in size include six that provided funds for hiring adult workers and one sum- are actively deteriorating. 481 (53.2%) of the total 904 mer student. Admission fees, souvenir sales and boat artifacts were collected on the surface while 423 tours also contributed to operating costs. In addition (46.8%) objects were found in test pits. Twenty sites to winning a Manning Award in 2008, the BHF was contained artifacts on their surface while 24 yielded awarded a 500.00 cash prize by Newfoundland and cultural material from test pits. Eleven sites did not have artifacts on their surface while seven produced no cultural objects from their test pits. The obvious nega-Laurie McLean was granted Permit No. 08.48 tive effects of erosion on the Bonavista Bay archaeoto survey the Fair Islands, Indian Island, other nearby logical record, combined with the threat of accelerated islands and Indian Bay's outer headland in October, cabin construction and associated recreational activity 2008. Harley Brown was assistant archaeologist and require innovative approaches to protecting and re-



Figure 4: Quartz crystal artifacts scattered around exposed cobbles at Norris Cove Blowout-1 (DfAk-22) (McLean)



INVESTIGATIONS INTO THE ARCHAEOLOGY OF INTERIOR LABRADOR Scott Neilsen

Memorial University

marized each of the projects below.

Archaeology Beyond the Horizon: the final season of fieldwork

Archaeology Beyond the Horizon is the title of my PhD research, which I am conducting through Mefter an unscheduled hiatus from the field in 2007, morial University, under the supervision of Dr. Lisa The 2008 field season once again saw me back Rankin. Despite the fact that there is much more that amongst the spruce and sphagnum in interior Labra- could be done on Lake Ashuanipi in western Labrador dor. Continuing with my PhD research at Lake Ashua- (and I would encourage others to consider projects nipi in July and early August, and then moving to there) 2008 was the third, and final summer of field-North West River in late August, to teach Labrador work for my PhD. Keeping with my research plan and Society and Culture at the College of North Atlan- schedule, myself and my crew (consisting of second tic/Labrador Institute in Happy Valley-Goose Bay, year veteran Matt Beaudoin and newcomer Todd Krisprovided me with an opportunity to sink my shovel tensen) focused efforts on excavation at three sites into a couple other projects as well. All said and done, (FfDn-01, FfDn-07, and FeDn-01), which had been I held three separate permits in 2008, and I have sum- located during the 2005 and 2006 field seasons. In ad-



Figure 1: Archaeology Beyond the Horizon, FfDn-01-Area 2, showing what appear to be hearths at two different levels. The one in the foreground was radiocarbon dated in 2005 to ca. 1000 (Neilsen)

assemblage contained numerous large flakes of Labra- and 11 m² were excavated. dor Trough chert; however, no tools (i.e. diagnostic artifacts) or charcoal samples were recovered in the initial impressions appear to be three separate compotest pits or 4 m² excavated. There is an ethnographic nents. The first, a modern component, contains debris component to this site as well, consisting of tent poles resulting from activities associated with the existing and a camp fire.

site had at least four components: two pre-contact not more than 30 or 40 years old, and include items components, an historic Innu component and a mod- such as a sneaker and plastic debris. For the most part ern Settler component. In 2006, Jamie Brake excavated these were not collected. portions of the earliest pre-contact component (dated

dition, test excavations were conducted at a newly dis- Newfoundland and Labrador government my 2008 covered site (FfDn-09), which was located during a excavations focused on this later pre-contact composurvey of Pointe du Sable, on the west side of Lake nent. Termed FfDn-01-Area 2, Brake's excavation grid Ashuanipi, across the lake from FfDn-07. This site's from 2006 was extended to encompass this location

Excavations at Area 2 identified what, upon cabin at the location, which is only about 3 m to the Shovel testing at FfDn-01 in 2005 showed the south-west of Area 2. Objects in this component are

The second component, slightly closer to the to ca. 1600 BP) and the historic Innu component. Ex- surface than component 3, but deeper than the modcavation of the later pre-contact component (dated to ern debris, consists of stones and some lithic debitage. ca. 1000 BP) was not undertaken due to access issues. It is located immediately adjacent to the active ero-With permission from the Crown Lands Branch of the sional face of the modern shoreline. At this point very



Figure 3: Archaeology Beyond the Horizon, FeDn-01-Area 1. Showing excavation profile and complex stratigraphy (Neilsen)

removed portions of Area 2 and it is actually part of parties with more expertise in these fields than myself. the ca. 1000 BP inhabitation. Hopefully, detailed analysis of the gathered data over the following months will in detail they will be correlated with Brake's results answer these questions.

ca.1000 BP, was the main target of the 2008 investiga- near the centre of the Quebec-Labrador peninsula will portion uncovered in 2008 contained one hearth fea- ology/anthropology and culture-history across the ture, filled and surrounded with faunal material, and a peninsula. However, the conclusions I reach regarding

little can be said about this component; it could be that notched projectile point base). The majority of the reit is associated with the historic occupation that Brake covered lithic assemblage again appears to be Labrador encountered in 2006, overlying the earliest pre-contact Trough chert, but also includes, what look to be specicomponent, or that it falls in between this historic mens of Ramah chert; and includes a significant numcomponent and the recent pre-contact component in ber of finishing and/or retouch flakes. Soil samples, Area 2. Also, it is possible that its location immediately charcoal samples and faunal material were also coladjacent to the active shoreline has resulted in a some- lected, primarily from the hearth feature and vicinity, what different depositional history than the further and have been, and are soon to be analyzed by third

Once the 2008 results at FfDn-01 are studied from 2006, to form a fuller understanding of the in-The third component, initially identified habitation of this location over the last 1600 years. Inthrough testing in 2005 and radiocarbon dated to terpretation of this important, multi-component site tions. It was located in all 11 of the units excavated in be utilized in my PhD dissertation as a jumping off 2008, and extends beyond this excavated area. The point for a critical examination of Innu archaesignificant amount of lithic debitage (including a FfDn-01 will have to be cautious ones as there is an here in the future.

contact periods. Follow-up excavation in 2008 con- and paleoenvironmental setting. firmed this suspicion, recovering historic artifacts (1800s) to go along with the modern debris, and the destrian survey identified foot paths leading to a large ples and modern debris were also recovered in 2008, served on the surface in the wooded areas around the along with faunal specimens and soil samples. A total 7 clearings. Limited shovel testing located a number of m² have been excavated at this site, and additional cul- subsurface resources (modern debris and lithic flakes) tural material remains in the ground beyond these but not in great concentrations. More intensive testing boundaries.

also contains some specimens of quartz, Ramah chert, 01; however, this is not based on any hard evidence. quartzite and other chert.

unknown amount of history remaining in the ground selves, the most interesting aspect of FeDn-01 is the at this location. Additional investigations at this loca- dynamic depositional environment, which is evinced by tion would certainly be worthwhile, and I hope myself, the observed and recorded stratigraphy. The numerous or someone else, has the opportunity to continue work paleosols encountered, some continuous others not, made excavation by natural layer maddening and diffi-Site FeDn-01 is another multi-component site, cult. The excavation area is located on a levee feature, located further to the south on Lake Ashuanipi than and field analysis indicates that we have a situation FfDn-01. This site was first identified in 2005 during where a portion of the historic component appears the feasibility survey. During that season pedestrian deeper than the pre-contact component. It is felt this survey and shovel tests identified heritage resources in occurred as a result of occupation on a crested surface, three locals: lithic debris along the length of a south which over time, through changing lake levels and facing beach; a log cabin and associated activity area on deposition events, expanded into a narrow terrace, the head of land at the eastern end of the beach; and, a burying the former surface of the slope under more small clearing at the western extremity of the beach soil than the crest. Fortunately, in 2006 micromorwhere testing identified modern and pre-contact com- phologist Richard Josephs visited the site with me and ponents. Preliminary excavation in this small clearing collected a set of contiguous vertical samples from one in 2006 tentatively identified no less than three compo- of the test profiles. Analysis of these samples should nents, one each dating to the modern, historic and pre- help with interpretation of the excavation stratigraphy

Site FfDn-07 was first discovered in 2006. Peca. 800 BP radiocarbon date and lithic materials recov- clearing containing tent remains, adjacent to three or ered in 2006. Additional lithic artifacts, charcoal sam- four smaller clearings. Modern debris was also obin 2008 recovered a higher concentration of lithic The modern component at the site includes flakes just outside the northwest limit of the larger Innu tent remains (wooden poles and pegs, a cook clearing, on an overgrown path/clearing leading from stove fuel can, and a stove pipe and door), and associ- the clearing to the shore. A 1 x 3 m test excavation in ated debris (bread bag clips, food can lids, 22 cal. Bul- this location recovered a number of lithic artifacts, inlets, etc.) from the 1980s. The historic component in-cluding: flakes, bifaces and stones, and uncovered a cludes a clay pipe bowl, metal knife, hearth feature and portion of a hearth feature. No faunal material was possibly some lithic artifacts (i.e. flakes) (this is yet to encountered but a charcoal sample was collected. be confirmed through detailed analysis of the excava- Lithic material collected here does include Labrador tion data). A fish hook and line sinker were also recov- Trough chert, but some of the grey chert collected has ered, but more analysis/research must be undertaken a somewhat different appearance than that concenbefore either can be definitively assigned to one com- trated at FfDn-01 and FeDn-01. It could be that this ponent or the other. The pre-contact component con- material is from a different outcrop in the Trough, or tains lithic artifacts (flakes, bifaces, and unifaces), an- that it is from outside the trough all together. Hopeother hearth feature and more faunal material. As with fully further analysis will provide some clarification. other sites on the lake, the majority of the lithic assem- Initial impressions of the excavated component at blage is Labrador Trough chert, however, FeDn-01 FfDn-07 are that it is an earlier occupation than FfDn-

All in all the 2008 field season was very suc-With the exception of the inhabitations them- cessful, especially for the limited amount of funds, tion evidence collected over the three seasons of field- survey. work will be combined into an encompassing field report which will be on file at the PAO for anyone who cessed by foot. A truck was used to get a close as posis interested, and perhaps looking for some areas to sible by road, and then map and compass were folresearch of their own. Lake Ashuanipi encompasses a lowed to the general location. Once in the general area, HUGE area and there is no shortage of research to a GPS was used to locate the points provided by the undertaken on this very important watershed. I hope I proponent. Once the centreline was located in each am lucky enough to return at some point in the future. HPA, the 30 m corridor was identified, and a pedes-In closing this section I would like to thank everyone trian survey was conducted over the area. Where warwho has helped facilitate my research at Lake Ashua- ranted, sub-surface investigations were also undertaken nipi, particularly: Ed and Joyce Montague, the Gateway (a total of 50 - 40 x 40 cm shovel tests were excavated Museum, Daniel and Jodie Ashini, Matt Beaudoin, Ja- on a 3 to 5 m grid and screened through 1/4" mesh bemie Brake, Todd Kristensen, Ainslie Cogswell, Mark tween the four HPAs). Field notes and photographs and Arlene, the Innu Nation, the Department of In- were recorded throughout the process. dian and Northern Affairs, Lisa Rankin, the PAO, and Memorial University (i.e. the Archaeology Department, managed to avoid not only half of the HPAs within School of Graduate Studies, JR Smallwood Founda- the easement, but also the higher potential locations tion, Institute of Social and Economic Research and within the HPAs crossed. As a result, no heritage re-Labrador Institute).

The Bloom Lake Railway Project: Stage 2 Archaeological Resource Assessment

In 2008, just prior to heading into the field for Archaeology Beyond the Horizon, I undertook the archaeological fieldwork for a Stage 2 Heritage Resource Impact Assessment associated with the Bloom Lake Iron Mine railway development in western Labra- Intermediate period archaeology site within the comdor. The scheduling for this project was particularly timely as it off-set the funding shortfall experienced by occurred over the site in the early 2000s, and has sat Archaeology Beyond the Horizon in 2008.

In 2007, archaeologists Jean-Yeves Pintal and Marianne Stopp completed a Stage I Heritage Resource Assessment for the Bloom lake project. This assessment resulted in the identification of nine locations that exhibited elevated potential for the presence of heritage resources (High Potential Areas (HPAs)), within the railway easement. I was contracted to conduct a survey of the HPAs that were to be crossed by the 30 m wide railway corridor.

vided a list of GPS co-ordinates for the proposed centreline of the railway route. Points in vicinity of the HPAs were converted from NAD 83 to NAD 27, and

time and personnel. Unfortunately it was the last sea- through any of the HPAs. It was determined that the son of fieldwork for my dissertation, but I have to proposed route passed through sections of four out of draw the line somewhere. All the survey and excava- nine HPAs. These areas were the focus of the Stage 2

Each location within a particular HPA was ac-

For the most part, the routing of the railway sources were identified within the 30 m railway corridor during the Stage 2 fieldwork.

Sheshatshiu Innu First Nation: test mitigation at FjCa-51

In the fall of 2008 it was brought to my attention by Anthony Jenkison, a resident of Sheshatshiu, that the Sheshatshiu Innu First Nation wanted to recover top soil from a slash pile that is located on an munity. The slash pile resulted from soil grubbing that untouched since that time. An intensive collection effort by Dr. Fred Schwarz at that time showed FjCa-51 to be a significant site, with intact components and significant research potential.

A visual inspection of the slash pile in fall 2008 quickly identified lithic artifacts within it and on the ground in its vicinity. Furthermore, it appeared that the 90 m slash pile sat on top of terrain likely to contain additional in situ archaeological material.

Hasty discussions with the Innu Nation and To facilitate the fieldwork, the proponent pro- the PAO indicated that both regulators would like to see an attempt made to recover archaeological material from the slash pile, in order to avoid its circulation around the community (a concern that was identified plotted on the same 1: 50 000 NTS mapping as the by Dr. Schwarz during his mitigation efforts) and to HPAs, to determine if the proposed route passed attempt to limit impacts to intact portions of the site.



Figure 3: Sheshatshiu Innu First Nation test mitigation, showing techniques being tested (Neilsen)

material from the slash.

The short work window, in advance of imminent to recover any artifacts (unless fist size or larger) from ground freezing, also offered an opportunity to test the soil. Realizing this, the next step was to put one SIFNs proposed reclamation method to see if it would bucket at a time in the mechanical screen and use rakes allow for the satisfactory recovery of archaeological to sift through the soil which shook through the screen. This was somewhat successful and a number of Through the in-kind services of a contractor flakes were recovered. In order to test the reliability of who was working on other projects in the community this method, the soil which had been raked was put the SIFN proposed to use an excavator and mechani- through a hand screen with 1/4 inch mesh to see what, cal screener to sort the organic debris (e.g. sods, if anything was missed. This step resulted in the recovbranches, logs, tree roots, etc.) from the soil and then ery of additional lithic flakes, but not more than were truck the soil to housing lots in the community. The recovered by raking. The biggest hurdle to the raking Innu Nation and PAO agreed to let this proceed on a of the soil was that it was wet (from frost, rain and temporary basis under the supervision of an archaeo- snow) and clumped during the process. Had it been logical monitor (myself and Anthony Jenkinson). Upon dry less material would likely have been recovered commencement it was immediately apparent that the from the hand screen. By the end of the day about two mesh in the mechanical screener was not large enough half-ton loads of soil had been sifted and the lithic material recovered. These loads were delivered to an ex- mer. From this we learned that more people will be isting house in the community and spread as topsoil, required, that the more wood removed prior to going the location of the house was recorded to be certain to the mechanical screen the better, and that it may be that if lithic material was transported from FjCa-51 to worthwhile to skip the raking process all together and the housing lot, it would not be mistake for an intact go directly to shovels and screens. It is possible to rearchaeology site in the future.

the process was called off.

claim the remainder of the topsoil in the coming sum- controlled and tracked within the community)?

GERALD PENNEY ASSOCIATES LIMITED 2008

Gerald Penney And Robert Cuff Gerald Penney Associates Limited

uring 2008, Gerald Penney Associates (GPA) conducted eleven archaeological/ historic resources impact assessments under eight permits issued by the PAO and four by the Nunatsiavut Government: (one investigation involved both jurisdictions). These included six which were related to mineral exploration in Labrador, one for a proposed bypass road around the Island community of Daniel's Harbour, and an investigation of an area for a proposed dwelling in Torbay.

GPA's major project continued to be the St. John's Harbour Interceptor Sewer (HIS), with extensive excavations occurring this past season on three phases of the five-year project. In August we moved Figure 1: Cellar pit at the James Biggin winterhouse area (Penney



cover all the artifacts from the slash pile; however, The following day the weather turned, the given potential time constraints and the heavily disground began to freeze and then the snow came, and turbed state of the resources, it may also be advisable to consider whether or not the entire slash pile must All in all I think this was a worthwhile experi- be screened for archaeological material, or can a cerment, especially since the community intends to re- tain percentage be let go (assuming its distribution is

> our project office from Bishops Cove to 390 Water Street (the former Hempware building), with closer access to active excavations.

Daniel's Harbour (permit #08.06)

On 8 and 9 May, GPA conducted an ethno-



Figure 2: Joseph and Mary Guinchard headstone – parents of fiddler Rufus Guinchard, a native of Daniels Harbour (Penney & Cuff)

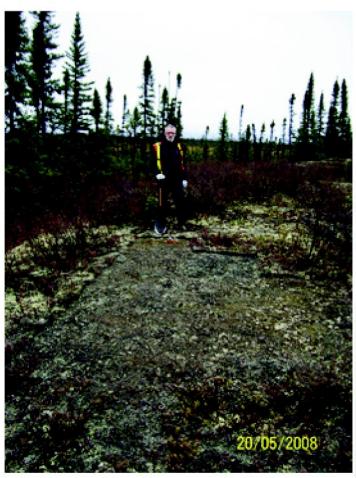


Figure 3: The main site (Scott Neilson's Area 1) at Pmiusiku 1, here significant finds were made in 1998 at surface near the red Hydro survey marker at Mr. Penney's feet (Penney & Cuff)

graphic/historic resources impact assessment of the proposed route of the Daniel's Harbour bypass road (necessitated by a landslide/sinkhole in April 2007).

The proposed route passes two kilometres inland of a disturbed Palaeoeskimo site (Daniels Harbour 1, EbBj-06). Desk-based ethnographic assessment identified the bypass corridor as intersecting a historic (1828-1956) winterhouse area for the community. Fieldwork confirmed the winterhouse area of registered as 13F/08 Ethno 12. Daniel's Harbour's first settler, James Biggin, and also Sandy Head, Makkovik (permit # NG 08.02) located small family burial plots and several forms of Winterhouses (EbBj-11) and Perry's Spring (EbBj-12). Valley Stretch, Happy Valley-Goose Bay (permit #08.12)

residential development, north of Happy Valley, known as the Valley Stretch.

An Intermediate Indian site (Pmiusiku 1, FhCc-01) was revisited. The site and an associated terrace/esker are outside the proposed development area but within a designated Environmental Protected Area (EPA) to the north of Valley Stretch. A modern Innu shrine/memorial, found to be within the EPA, was



Figure 4: Innu shrine/memorial (Penney & Cuff)

Assessment for a sand quarry proposed by the winterhouses proximate to the bypass corridor. Two Inuit Community Government of Makkovik was consites were identified and registered: Daniel's Harbour ducted on 10-11 June. Recent (c. 1950/60s) traces of wood-cutting and trapping were the only historic resources encountered. Our Makkovik-area site history On 20-22 May GPA conducted a historic re- (which builds on ten other GPA projects between Kaisources impact assessment for the town of Happy Val-pokok Bay and Cape Harrison over the past four ley-Goose Bay, who proposed a 640 ha area for future years) has contributed to re-assessment of early his-



Figure 5: Field assistant John Jararuse, digging a test pit at Sandy Head (Penney & Cuff)

toric Inuit settlement in this area, through previouslyunknown documentary, cartographic, and ethnographic materials related to Tessiujaluk, and other Inuit communities resettled to Makkovik.

Huguette Lake, Labrador West (permit #08.27)

Several proposed quarry sites were investigated for H.J. O'Connell Limited in an area proximate to an existing quarry/asphalt plant approximately 15 km west of Labrador City. Huguette Lake was identified as having possible precontact/historic aboriginal site Figure: 6 Post/claim stake near Huguette Lake, presumed to date potential during a preliminary survey for the Bloom Lake railway (Pintal and Stopp 2007). The proposed only historic resources encountered were wooden min- Ethno 1). eral exploration/survey markers from the 1950s.

Michelin and Jacques Lake (permit #s 08.35 / NG 08.03)

GPA tested four proposed mineral exploration areas on 14-16 July, for Aurora Energy Resources, relative to ongoing uranium exploration interior of Postville. Again, the only historic resources encountered were evidence of previous (1970s) mineral exploration. Lake Michael (permit # NG 08.07)

Four proposed mineral exploration camp options and three identified areas of interest elsewhere on Lake Michael (70 km SE of Makkovik) were surveyed on 5 September for Mega Uranium. Historic resources,



from the 1950s (Penney & Cuff)

mineral exploration test pits and two proximate identi- observed at surface proximate to option #1, are prefied areas of interest were foot-surveyed and test-pitted sumed evidence of a sport-fishing or trapping camp, on 18-19 June. No historic resources were observed at post 1960s. One feature, a bird-blind of indeterminate surface, or uncovered in 38 sub-surface test pits. The age, was registered as Lake Michael Gaze (13I/09

Bruce River/Moran Lake (permit # NG 08.08)

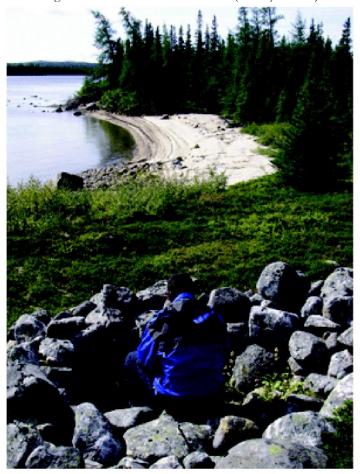
Three/four proposed mineral explora-



Figure: 7 Just a few stouts, Michelin Area 1 (Penney & Cuff)

tion/diamond drill locations were investigated on 28 September for Mega Uranium, without result. St. John's Harbour Interceptor Sewer (HIS) permit # 08.03 [Phase III]

Figure 8: Bird-blind at Lake Michael (Penney & Cuff)



GPA has been involved in historic resources archaeological testing/monitoring for the HIS since 2004. In 2008 significant progress was made on all three phases, two of which continued into December 2008. Final Phase III monitoring, along Water Street from Cochrane Street east to Temperance Street, com-



Figure 9: Warren [Moran] Lake, viewed from the "Moran A" target area (Penney & Cuff)

menced on 22 April and finished on 29 July (66 days). Two sites encountered during the previous year's monitoring were re-visited and six new sites were registered (CjAe 82-87, Water Street East 9-14).

Compared with the previous year's Phase III program, relatively few features were encountered: 25 in total, 17 of which are sewers or otherwise infrastructure-related. Six structural features were investigated along with two wooden features of unknown function.

Our preliminary findings are that the relative dearth of historic material reflects a situation where, on its extreme eastern end, the line of Water Street has changed very little during the 19th century compared with the section of Phase III monitored in 2007. In its east end the streetscape has merely modified a natural landscape due to a very narrow foreshore. The line of Water Street was created by standard hillside cut and fill, and by the grading and filling of hollows. This underscores the importance of GPAs ongoing efforts to model the pre-development natural landscape as well as street alterations, to help identify high-potential areas. In 2008 the oldest material encountered was consistently below "hollows" fill layers.



Figure 10: Ovoid brick sewer, 16 May (Penney & Cuff)

St. John's Harbour Interceptor Sewer (HIS) permit #08.07 [Phase II]

Monitoring for Phase II of the HIS (Harbour Drive) commenced on 3 June and continued to December. As most excavations occurred in made ground, there were few features of interest encountered. At Stewarts Cove 2 (CjAe-106) the major features were sewerage- and drainage-related. At Steers Cove 1 (CjAe-92) wharves and structures associated with an integrated fishery/supply business were unearthed, those of greatest estimated antiquity being a quayside and intact 1850s wharfhead/shoreline at the original course of Steers Cove.

St. John's Harbour Interceptor Sewer (HIS) permit # 08.39 [Phase I].

Phase I of the HIS follows Water Street from Steers Cove/Waldegrave Street west to the Railway Coastal Museum. Monitoring commenced on 28 July and continued to December with 15 new sites regis-

tered, and one revisited (Horwood's, CjAe-10).

In this section of the HIS the many building foundations encountered reflect 19th century widening and straightening of Water Street. These features are of

Figure 11: Rock wall in south side profile, base of Hill O'Chips,



Figure 12: Wharf pilings, Steers Cove, Phase II (Penney & Cuff)





Figure 13: Phase I excavations, Buchanan Street. A mid-19th century foundation/feature at bottom, right (CjAe-88). A 19th century sewer can be seen at centre, left under the corner of the John Howard Society Building, which was built shortly after the 1846 Great Fire (Penney & Cuff)

particular interest as the Phase III route was not af-



Figure 14: Wooden sluice/drain, Springdale Street 1. We hypothesize this feature was constructed to direct "Newmans Brook" [Springdale Street] underground in the late 1700s or early 1800s. A wooden sewer-base of later date rests above this feature at left (Penney & Cuff)

Battery Road, Torbay (permit #08.52)

The family property at Battery Road which will fected by the Great Fires of 1817 and 1892 (east of be directly affected by excavations for a proposed Springdale Street this part of Water Street was affected dwelling and septic field has been disturbed by generaby the 1846 fire). There were, however, significant tions of manuring/cultivation and also by a recent fill post-1892 fire fills at the former Municipal Basin area. event(s). Artifacts were retrieved from these disturbed

Figure 15: Detail of PANL A 31-16, c.1950. The study area is at centre, covered by a fish flake. Field names added (Penney & Cuff)





Figure 16: GPA archaeologist Blair Temple, a participant in the 1998 field school, recovering artifacts from a disturbed context in Test Trench #2 (Penney & Cuff)

FIELD NEWS FROM THE PETIT NORD -**SUMMER 2008**

Amy St. John Memorial University

contexts. Notwithstanding the toponym "The Battery" for the road, there is no indication in documentary or cartographic sources of a fortification on the west (locally, north) side of Torbay Bight. A 1998 one-day field school/archaeological investigation of the Torbay Waterfront (CjAe-34), investigated the oldest parts of the community, at the Big Beach and north of Tammys Cove (designated Torbay South and Torbay North, respectively). Torbay North testing in 1998 included a part of the Gosse family property (to the left of the "stage" in Figure 15).

M.A. research will examine the zooarchaeology of EfAx-09 and St John will look at the French ceramics Peter E. Pope, Mélissa Burns, Stéphane Noël and from the site; but in terms of field research they worked in cooperation in the waterfront Area C, assisted by Anne-Marie Faucher, Janine Williams and Cummer 2008 was the fourth season for the Archae-Ryan Anderson. Mélissa Burns, who has just begun Ology of the Petit Nord research project on the mari- her doctoral studies at Memorial, worked on a pavetime cultural landscape of the French, seasonal, shore- ment in the newly-defined Area F hillside terrace. She based, salt-cod fishery in northern Newfoundland, was assisted by Crouse resident Rita Barrett. Burns 1510-1904. It also marked the third year of full-scale also helped St John to excavate the newly-identified excavations at the key site of Dos de Cheval, EfAx-09, at Stage area in Area C. Peter Pope was assisted by Long Point, Crouse. This was once the French fishing Janine Williams in opening a few squares next to "the room known as Champs paya and consists of beautiful Bookend", the massive boulder which marks the open terraces, a half hour walk from the French Shore southern limit of Area C and they also recorded vege-Interpretation Centre in Conche. Memorial Univer- tation in various areas of the site. Burns, Williams and sity master's students Stéphane Noël and Amy St. John field assistants Anderson and Barrett also assisted worked in Area C, the waterfront of the site. Noël's Pope with survey work at three previously-identified French fishing sites and five newly-identified ones. Dos de Cheval, EfAx-09 Waterfront, Area C, Hearth and two working lives. Inside this structure, Noël and St Related Structures

18th and 19th-centuries. The higher strata yielded a lot to an 18th-century dating. of 19th-century material, including pipe stems and bowls (several of a typical grooved style), buttons of structure continued to the west, Noël and St John the Equipage de Haut-Bord, a shoe buckle and a pendant opened a 2x2m area in front of the hearth. About dedicated to the Sacrés coeurs de Jésus et de Marie and Père 60cm below the surface, they discovered a greasy charan abundance of wrought-iron nails, Normandy CSW, hearth, at the same level, and is almost certainly con-CEW including Staffordshire slipwares and many temporaneous. French earthen and tin-glazed wares, some which may baulks left near the hearth opening suggests that there be from the Breton kiln of Pabu-Guingamp. In the were two separate charcoal deposits. These likely each landward extention of our 2007 E/W trench Amy St related to a distinct period of use or destruction. In John uncovered a deposit of burnt material, nails, iron 2006 and 2007, teams working in Area C have uncovwaste, black greasy charcoal and several bricks, likely ered similar greasy charcoal material, over a broad area evidence of a smithy. The discovery of this smithy downhill and west of the 2008 burn event. Mapping detritus so close to the hillside might follow from use the three years of excavation together (as burned Feaof the niche to provide some shelter from the prevail- ture 1248), we might estimate the extent of the ing wind. The presence of boat hardware, for example (possibly overlapping) wooden structures at 6 x 6m. rigging thimbles, gives us some indication of how such The dimensions suggest a roughly square footprint, a smithy was being used. The depth of this deposit like some of the structures photographed on the Petit and the material culture found above it, including fine Nord in 1904. These successive burned structures glass likely from a lamp flute and one of the earlier were probably cookrooms, as suggested by the large pipe bowls found at the site, suggests that this deposit 2m-wide hearth at their eastern shore-facing extremity. is likely of a late 17th or 18th-century date.

on the outside (facing north, east and south) -- sug- natural beach cobble. gesting that the structure was originally dug into the The Stage Area cobble beach and then backfilled with cobble and ture were roughly rebuilt at some point after its initial to open up a 5m trench in hopes of locating evidence

use, indicating that the Feature 1233 hearth had at least John excavated two distinct layers of jumbled angular The 2008 excavations in Area C complemented rock, within orange and gray ashy soils. Within the previous years' work on this productive anthropogenic roughly 2m square of this feature, in only 30 cm of terrace. Stéphane Noël and Amy St. John began exca-soil, they uncovered over 1000 nails of varying sizes, vations in a niche in the Area C hillside. The crew many heavily corroded from heating. Feature 1233 is excavated 21 square m units, including a 3m continua- clearly a hearth, either of a cookroom or a cabin. The tion inland of the east/west trench excavated in 2007, many nails inside it can be explained by the burning a new 6 m north/south trench perpendicular to the and collapse of a wooden building on top of the hearth 2007 trench, along with adjacent units where finds or, perhaps, from burning of discarded materials. The were promising. While the early components of the hearth feature itself produced few datable artifacts. site remain elusive, our 2008 excavations in Area C However, the fact that it lies directly on (or even in) proved once more that it was heavily used during the the natural beach and under 19th-century events points

In order to determine whether the associated The underlying older events yielded coal layer throughout. This is directly in front of the Subsequent excavation by Pope of In certain areas, patches of charred grass or straw were In the wider part of the new north/south exposed. These might be the remains of straw-filled trench, the team exposed Feature 1233, a dry masonry mattresses, of straw flooring or even of a sod roof. foundation of tabular rocks, in a U-shape, facing the The preservation of such fragile material might indibeach. The hearth feature rests on a massive tabular cate that the burned structure was buried under fill afrock pavement. The hearth structure itself was nicely ter the fire. Under the burnt layer, Noël and Faucher finished on the inside (facing west) but quite irregular found an event rich in faunal material, just over the

As the excavation of the hearth area was windscrap rock. The north and south wings of the struc- ing down, Mélissa Burns and Amy St. John proceeded



Figure 1: Feature 1233 Masonry Hearth, EfAx-09, Waterfront Area C, likely part of a late 18th-century cookroom (Pope, Burns, Noël and St. John)

their stage. Pockets of burnt needles and burnt ceram-tions of this ware in Canada. ics, earthenware and stoneware, indicate that hearths The Bookend Campfires have been built in or near this area and that it was cer-

of the fishing stage, the heart of the fish-processing tainly part of the bustling activities of the Champs Paya activities on the site. The location of this exploratory waterfront. The Stage area trench proved to be one of trench was based on an interpretation of historical the most productive for material culture, on the site. maps of the site and landscape features which include We found clay tobacco pipe stems and bowls, includthe easiest landing place at the site, the angle of the ing one late 17th-century mulberry pattern bowl; Feature 23 ramp, which leads from the Area C water- wrought iron nails; drinking and bottle glass; a drawer front to the Area D upper terrace, and some anoma-pull; buttons and faunal material including bird, mamlous rocks observed underwater on a very calm day, mal and cod remains. The ceramics include REW, and which might represent the remains of stage ballast. CEW (possibly Breton Pabu-Guingamp) smaller co-Fishing stages at best leave only ephemeral traces but quemars and larger cook pots. The team also found decomposing organic material and large iron spikes TGEW, including some Rouen-style brown faïence uncovered by our excavation support our impression platters or plates and many sherds of Normandy CSW that this was where French crews normally erected to add to what has become one of the largest collec-

Peter Pope and Janine Williams opened up

Bookend": the massive exposed bedrock protuberance, lissa and her dynamic field assistant, Crouse resident which marks the southern limit of Area C. Difficult Rita Barrett, soon uncovered Feature 1156, a welldigging in stony events exposed a cluster of small made, hearths, indicated by roughly circular patches of They also identified a worn linear rock, about 1.2 x burned reddish soil or by deposits of ash. These were 0.7m, likely the door sill of the Feature 1043 structure, situated at different depths, generally in charcoal-laden as well as an array of large flagstones which seem to deposits. Artifacts associated with these simple camp- make up a doorstep or porch area, just outside the fire-style hearths included Normandy CSW, Breton- main structure. This presumed entrance faces north, style CEW, clay pipe stems and bowls, a gun flint, a which makes sense, since the prevailing winds in strike-a-light, worked flint and flint débitage, shoe Crouse Harbour come from the southwest. The doorleather and a lot of nails, of all sizes, most damaged by step entrance to Feature 1043 thus adjoins the Feature heating. These finds suggest that this area may have 1163 path. Recovery of an iron stake and wood fragbeen used by crews not only for relaxing in their off ments along the east and west edges of Feature 1043, hours but also for work incidental to the fishery but in a pebbly soil layer, suggested a simple construction. needed for survival, including particularly flint- The structure seems to have had a perimeter consisting time depth, for the hearths are not contemporaneous large timbers could be laid, to support in turn a few but reflect continual activity from about 1700 onwards. posts and plates that supported a simple roof structure. The dating of artifacts suggests that the natural cobble The roof could have been simply large sails from the beach was still open here, as late as 1700. This con- French ships -and even the walls may have been simfirms the impression from excavation elsewhere in ply covered with the sails. The sails could have been Area C that the anthropogenically-induced develop- attached with ropes to iron stakes, like the one recovment of a beach terrace was not under way, to any sig- ered. In effect, the structure would have been a tent nificant degree much before 1700.

Area F, Rock Pavement

exploring Feature 1043, a rectangular vegetation rather than a building made of wood. Such buildings shadow of nettles recorded in 2007 by Peter Pope. In were documented by 19th-century visitors to the Petit recording this feature, Pope had noticed a row of tabu- Nord, Julien Thoulet and the photographer Paul-Emile lar rocks along the northern and somewhat downhill Miot. edge of what he thought might be the footprint of a dried fish. leading uphill from the stage area of Area C.

four units against the north face of what we called "the it to be an impressive building, about 5 x 10m. Mélevel, rock pavement within Feature 1043. These simple hearth features have some of a compact layer of pebbles on top of which logs or with a paved floor. Only 40 or so large or medium nails were uncovered during excavation, which sup-Mélissa Burns spent most of the field season ports the idea of a simple structure covered with sails

The material culture recovered from Feature cabin or cook room. Feature 1043 sits in a niche, now 1043 is late 18th- or early 19th-century and includes clay designated Area F, overlooking the waterfront Area C tobacco pipe stems, pipe heels, a musket ball, Norand somewhat below Area D, the upper beach terrace, mandy CSW, Creamware and Pearlware REW. Feawhich is documented as a place that French crews ture 1043 does not appear on Georges Cloué's mid Burns and Pope also recorded Feature 19th-century map of Champs Paya, and he has proved 1163, a path descending from Area D, just past the to be thorough in his depictions of sites. So the as-Feature 1043, connecting with the Feature 51 ramp semblage and the historic maps suggest that Feature 1043 would date between the late 18th and the mid-19th Fishing crews exploited the local configuration century. After 1769, fishing rooms on the Petit Nord of the landscape in creating a structure here. The west were supposed to be assigned to French fishing crews and south edges of Feature 1043 are delimited by for five years at a time, through a kind of draw (de la ridges of bedrock, the eastern edge is partially made of Morandière 1962). Although this rule was applied tabular rocks, which at points connect with the natural consistently only after the end of the Napoleonic wars bedrock, and the north edge is constructed of a row of in 1814, the development of more proprietarial attitabular rocks. The delineation of Feature 1043 proved tudes to fishing rooms may explain the presence of a



Figure 2: The partially-excavated Feature 1156 rock pavement, set in the Feature 1043 niche, at EfAx-09, Area F, likely the floor of a 19th-century tent-covered dormitory or cookroom (Pope, Burns, Noël and St. John)

well-made rock pavement inside Feature 1043. last for more than one season.

bread oven Feature 22, excavated in 2007, the Fea- be able to fill this picture in, with further research. ture 1043 cook room would have been easily accessible Vegetation to everyone but out of the way of fish processing activities. It is perhaps significant that like the Feature tent of the senescent alder/dogberry forest that occu-22 bread oven, the Feature 1043 cook room also dates pies about half of the Area D upper terrace. This forfrom the late 18th to the mid 19th-century, for its place est might be about 100 years old and with the remain-

A in the taskscape of the fishing station resembles the French fishing crew must have thought it worthwhile situation of that later bread oven more than the situato invest the time and labour in flooring that would tion of the possible earlier cookroom structure or structures (Feature 1248) identified by Noël and St The large size of the building and the artifacts John, closer to the waterfront in Area C. The fact that associated with it suggest that Feature 1043 was used the Feature 1043 and the Feature 1248 cookrooms are as a cook room. In 1832, about 125 men fished at very differently situated raises interesting questions Champs Paya, so a large cook room was certainly about the evolution of the taskscape of the fishing staneeded to feed such a number of workers. Like the tion we are excavating at Dos de Cheval. We hope to

Peter Pope spent a morning mapping the ex-

ing open area may delineate the area that the French some French wells in adjacent Fahey's Cove. crews had denuded of tress as of 1904. Over the field season, Janine Williams photographed and collected *calvaire* at the approximately 50 m asl summit of the hill plants from various parts of the Dos de Cheval site. behind Canada White Point. Here we recorded a de-The samples where recorded on a specially prepared posit of large angular gravel, near the highest point on plant sample form, which should simplify identifica- this hill, within a shallow dished area that has the feel tion by species, which is now an on-going project. Survey

surveys, both to sites previously identified and to new usual, in this rocky location and seemed to overlie a sites. The EhAv sites were van-based surveys, in the dark peaty soil. Burns joined her to expose several anarea just south of St Anthony. The rest of the surveys gular rocks about 20-30 cm diameter, surrounding a were conducted from the longliner Bromley's Adventure, void roughly 20 cm square and, in turn surrounded by with the capable assistance of Captain Paul Bromley in the angular gravel. They thought the angular rocks getting us to our destinations and safely home. Mélissa might have surrounded the base of a cross, the support Burns did most of the recording of tests and features, reinforced by a cone of gravel heaped around. While Janine Williams did most of the survey photography discussing this, Williams dug a little more and recovand we were ably assisted on the Canada Harbour and ered a rosary, with crude ground glass beads and an Boutitou surveys by Rita Barrett.

EeBa-04, Canada Harbour (Canaries)

Peter Pope, Mélissa Burns, Janine Williams, site of Le calvaire at Canaries. Rita Barrett and Geneviève Duguay began their survey EeBa-07, Boutitout along beautiful beaches of angular white marble, on

A mid-19th century French map records Le of an open sanctuary. Burns and Pope explored one of the relatively larger spruce trees for signs of a plinth. Over the season Peter Pope led a number of Williams trowelled the gravel area, because it is so unornate medallion, of a late 18th-century style, according to Duguay. This confirmed our hunch about the

Boutitout was identified as a French fishing the east side of this harbour, known to the French as station and Anglo-Irish livyer settlement by Priscilla the fishing station of Canaries. We proceeded clock- Renouf, Patty Wells and Peter Pope, in a 2003 survey. wise from the south east, identifying at least seven Since we were in the area again, we thought it was French fishing rooms, with finds of Ligurian and pos- worth revisiting, to examine the beach area around the sible Saintonge CEW, Normandy and Anglo-American stream and the circular rock inscription known locally CSW, TGEW brown faïence, porcelain RSW, wine as the sundial. Making way across the shoreline to the bottle glass, brick, tile, ballast flint, lead sinkers and so beach was difficult, for this harbour is not easy to get on. Just south of the main wharf, we recorded artifacts around. We first assumed that the beach area around collected by Hubert Dempsey from his garden, includ- the stream was recorded as La crévasse, côte de l'est, in ing several French and English pipe bowls, a reworked 1680. (In the early French fishery surveys, the word pipe stem mouthpiece and an orange-glazed pipe stem, crévasse is usually used when there is a stream.) Surface a large lead sinker, a bottle mouth in a caramel brown survey of the beach on both sides of the stream pro-CSW, the base of a Normandy CSW pot, a sharpening duced only a little Normandy CSW and a pipe stem, stone with wear marks suggesting use for sharpening though we found relatively copious ballast flint and fish hooks, a large hand-forged hammer head, part of a sampled some of that. There might be a wreck near flint-lock musket strike mechanism, and a French lead here but the scarcity of other materials suggests that jigger which Mr Dempsey distinguished from similar we may have misread the 1680 reference and that La Newfoundland models by its length and because the crevasse, côte de l'est may in fact be an earlier name for the tail fins are separated by grooves rather than notches, main fishing room on the northwest side of the inner Farther to the south Christina Compton of Roddicton cove -- a cove which is, after all, towards the east side showed us some of the artifacts she has collected and as you enter the main harbour and adjoins the crévasse. gave us quite a bit of information about the site, in- This major fishing room on the northwest side of the cluding a previous French bread oven where Mrs inner harbour was recorded as Contigue dans le fond, in Compton's father built a root cellar. We also recorded 1832. We tested a number of small beaches without



Figure 3: Late 18th-century cut-glass rosary, recovered from EeBa-04, Area K, the site of a French calvary at Canaries, now Canada Harbour (Pope, Burns, Noël and St. John)

result, though we identified a roughly rectangular de- an important comparison for our main site at Dos de pression and two cobbled drying areas for fish.

rock, known locally as a sundial. It shows only one Area P, Features 501 and 502 diameter line, with an N at the end pointing exactly true north. This suggests that it is not a sundial but a in 2004 and 2006 (southern and northern, respecsurveyor's mark, calculated by observation at solar tively). Pope has wondered whether these might be noon, determined from a chronometric table. This prehistoric. Williams and Anderson did shovel tests would be a 19th-century or late 18th-century proce- which prove otherwise. Four tests in Feature 501 dure at the earliest. We also recorded several other yielded clay tobacco pipe stem fragments, rim sherds adjacent rock inscriptions, dated 1856 and 1888. EfAx-11, Northeast Crouse

Cheval, EfAx-09. Peter Pope, Mélissa Burns, Janine In the rocky area inland and farther southwest, Williams and Ryan Anderson arrived at Northeast we revisited Feature 54, an inscribed circle in the bed- Crouse by boat, landing at Gilbert Chaytor's new stage.

These are the mysterious linear mounds noted of Ligurian CEW plates and some nails. Feature 501 is clearly historic, probably 18th-century. With Feature Over the years we have visited Northeast 502, to the north, it might be the remains of a struc-Crouse many times and it has become, in some ways, ture, sod-walled on its north and south sides: a cookthe fishing room Les craquelins.

Area H

vation of 2007, the crew observed Feature 659, a produced a lot of Normandy CSW, a lot of nails, square vegetation shadow of nettles and grass. Burns' TGEW, CEW, REWs and a whole pipe bowl. Surface subsequent investigation showed it to be a sod founda- survey of the pebble and sand beach north and south tion. She also noticed a dry area of vegetation on the of the ricketty recent wharf, at the site of the peat disterrace above the Area H galet, somewhat to the east turbance, yielded Normandy CSW and TGEW faïence. of the new subdatum, but not as far east as the made Surface survey of beach pockets amongst bedrock galet Feature 605, noted in 2007. The observed feature somewhat to the southeast yielded Normandy CSW, has the look of a possible large structure. We did not REWs, ballast flint and TGEW brown faïence. have time to record it, as we were preoccupied with mains.

EhAv-01, Goose Cove South

room. Cloué (1857) shows a bridge connecting the tively modern site, all within a stone's throw. islet here but we could not investigate the islet without EhAv-03, Three Mountains Harbour a boat. Surface survey of the beach of small angular tensive, perhaps natural galet, inland from the beach.

EhAv-02, Goose Cove North

road to the north side of the harbour, onto the penin- of the inner harbour. We noted a small cemetery up-

room or a dormitory? It lies just inland from Area G, sula on which the French fishing room L'amirauté was documented by Cloué in 1857. Surface survey in disturbed peaty soil, just above the beach, along the mid-At lunch, sitting near Burns cliff-top test exca- dle of a shallow cove facing west into L'anse de la cigale

Area C lies just inland and a bit south. Feature the Area P recording. Later in the afternoon, the crew 8 was a subrectangular vegetation shadow of alexput in test pits, just east of the cliff at the western end anders, about 7.5 x 11.5 m, in a niche bounded by a 3 of the main Area H galet, in black soil with fine peb- to 4 m cliff on the southwest and south sides. This bles and mussel shell, uncovering Breton CEW, flint, proved to contain a roughly square donut of peat surcoal, a decorated clay tobacco pipe stem, a pipe bowl, rounding a deep central depression. Shovel tests near nails, cast iron stove parts, and some fragile faunal re- and within the central depression in the peat "wall" revealed over 50 cm of black peaty soil with pebbles and angular stones and yielded REW, CEW, bottle Peter Pope, Mélissa Burns and Janine Williams glass and nails but also a slightly broken, notched, bifaleft Conche by van in drizzle and rain to survey the cial point in a black chert, which we found to resemble French fishing station of Petites Oies, now Goose some Recent Indian points, an identification con-Cove. This is a roughly oval harbour, opening at its firmed by Steve Hull (pers. comm.). A shovel test in western end into Hare Bay. We quickly realized that the central depression of what seems to be a sod wall the only historic fishing areas not built over lay near house feature uncovered a wooden structure consistthe mouth of the harbour on its north and south sides. ing of a plank or planks, about 3 x 18 cm cross section, We started our survey on the south side, at the end of lying over a log of about 8 cm diameter. From this the road, hiking out the community boardwalk to the construction we retrieved a modern galvanized wire documented French fishing room, Le loup marin. We nail. We had identified the French fishing room L'adcould test only the "mainland" side of this fishing mirauté, a Recent Indian site of uncertain age and a rela-

Pope, Burns and Williams drove to the east stones, around and under a decaying log slipway, side of Goose Cove and then followed a marked hikyielded Normandy CSW, a clay tobacco pipe stem, bal- ing trail eastwards towards Three Mountain Harbour, a last flint and a perfect Dorset end scraper. Feature 2, long narrow harbour running inwards east/west from in a plateau inland, is a rock concentration which we the open Atlantic. Area A lies around a footpath into interpreted as a possible Dorset house, finding some Three Mountain Harbour, around the point at which similarity with features at Phillips Garden, Port-au- the harbour itself becomes visible. Feature 1 was min-Choix. Feature 3 is likely a bread oven mound, though ing debris including ore residue (clearly toxic to the not with the classic donut shape. Feature 4 is an ex-vegetation), rusted industrial buckets, pit props, nails and a sign warning "Open Shaft, Keep Out". Feature 4 is a constructed path leading from Area A towards Pope, Burns and Williams followed an access Area C. Area B surrounds a beach on the south side

19th century material. We did not explore further to areas to test. the east but assumed that this cove was one of the two firmed by observations from the north side).

side, south and west of the Area C beach. Surface sur- stem and, water worn brick. clay tobacco pipe stem and TGEW brown faïence.

Cloué's record.

EhAw-01, Fischot

lands and then carried us to our survey locations in his ther research. little speedboat. The islands are covered with open spruce in two or three locations. Fischot had been set- bour of Fischot. Both sides of the inlet are shown resettled about 1971. Local informant Alice Dower two storey house still stands here, which was the locain Fischot, with her family, the Aylwards. She says ley, who delivered mail to Fischot by speedboat until there are two sources of water on Fischot Island itself, about 1971. Surface survey of a pebble/cobble beach

hill and inland from the Area B beach, but we did not one not too far from the main standing house, near the have time to visit it. Feature 2 is a constructed path well-defined inlet on the west side of the inner harleading up and westwards from Area B, towards Area bour. There is another water source to the south of A. Surface survey of the Area B beach of small suban- the inlet, past the graveyard. Using Burns' copies of gular stones did not yield any obviously French mate- the historic 19th-century maps of Captain Letourneur rial, though some Anglo-American CSW and other and Georges Cloué, we had prepared a priority list of

We began on the main (southern) island, locations Cloué indicated in 1857 (an assumption con-Fischot Island, at its northeast end, the site of the French fishing room L'anse à l'eau. Surface survey of Area C lies around a small beach on the north the beaches produced Normandy CSW (including an side of the harbour, almost directly across from Area incised sherd), ballast flint (some possibly worked), B. Feature 5 is an ore deposit, with what look like iron fragmentary CEW and TGEW and later REWs, wine stains and a dead zone in the vegetation, on the hill- and case bottle glass, a large bore clay tobacco pipe Surface survey of vey of the Area C beach of small subangular stones beaches farther south on the inner harbour of Fischot was quite productive of Normandy and Anglo- were also productive of ballast flint and Normandy American CSW and CEW (possibly TGEW). Feature CSW, Anglo-American CSW and water worn brick. 7 was a vegetation shadow of fire weed and alders on a We collected a lot of what seemed to be partiallyroughly rectangular rock ledge about 2 m above the worked ballast flint and we will need to assess whether wet area, just inland from the Area C beach. A shovel this could be Native activity. Surface survey and test revealed a dark peaty soil, with angular stones and trowel scraping of a moist peaty area just northeast of pebbles, then 15 nails and a nail concretion, as well as a a prominent cliff not far from the standing structures, yielded good bases and rims of Normandy CSW, brick, We used the last half hour of our work day to a pipe stem, brown faience TGEW, some ballast flint hike over the hill to take some photographs of L'anse à (some possibly worked) a large nail and a "Keep Kool" la vièrge, where Cloué recorded another small French bottle. This test was so productive of Normandy CSW fishing room in 1857. We did not have time to de- that we dug two shovel tests, uncovering more Norscend the hill into this narrow cove, north and parallel mandy CSW as well as French TGEW faïence, a large to Three Mountain Harbour. We were therefore un- nail, flint and clear vessel glass. The area near the cliff able to test it archaeologically and cannot confirm is extremely productive, for it is a natural shelter. The peaty soil is very easy to dig, although it contains a fair percentage of small shale-like stone fallen from the Peter Pope, Mélissa Burns, Janine Williams and cliff. Feature 7 is a nearby bread oven mound, just field assistant Ryan Anderson headed north to Fischot east of the rocky escarpment, with the typical donut from Conche with Paul Bromley on the 38 foot long shape. Local informant Alice Dower recalls that chilliner Bromley's Venture, on a fine clear day. Mr Bromley dren played near the cliff in Area B, and that they used brought us into the charmed circle of the Fischot Is- to find clay pipes here. This productive area merits fur-

Area C lies around the opening of a deep inlet, taiga, or meadow weeds, with only a very few stunted running westwards from the centre of the inner hartled by Anglo-Irish livyers in the 19th century and was with a stage on Cloué's map of 1857. A handsome (Mrs Austin Dower), later told Pope about her youth tion of the local post office, according to Paul Bromnot far north of the inlet produced Normandy CSW preted as a lynchet. We saw this as a garden and inrims and other sherds, Anglo-American CSW, wine deed found some feral rhubarb. Subsequent conversabottle glass and some REWs. Surface survey of a sec- tion with local informant Alice Dower confirmed that ond beach, to the south, near the standing structures, her uncle had a garden here. (The recent inhabitants of was also very productive of Normandy CSW, Anglo- Fischot lived on the main island but had drying space American CSW, brown faïence TGEW, wine bottle and gardens on Northeast Island.) Surface survey of glass, small colourless bottle glass, and REWs, includ- the beach facing the larger and more northerly of the ing transfer print and sponge ware.

Area D lies on the far side of the inner har-REW teapot.

more southerly islet and L'islot, on and around the Fischot Islands. century show each islet connected to Northeast Island picked us up to take us back to the long liner. by a bridge and the remains of ballast for a bridge to EhAw-02, Petites Ilettes the southern islet is still visible in the shallows between

Area E islets yielded a few sherds of Normandy CSW.

The survey crew then climbed Le sommet de la bour, though still on Fischot Island, at the southeast- croix, the prominent hill on Northwest Island, to its ern limit of the cobble beach. This part of the island is summit at 54 m asl. At the top of this hill we identidocumented as the French rooms Le petit sud-ouest (the fied Feature 21, a ring of rocks about 25 cm maximum more eastern part) and Le grand sud-ouest (the more dimension. Since there were no such rocks elsewhere western). The area, north of a standing cabin, is a at this elevation and since they are at the highest point natural cobble galet. Surface survey of the beach east of the hill, we interpret these as the remains of the of the small point in Area D produced a few sherds of plinth of a cross. Burns did a little trowelling, reveal-Normandy CSW and a sherd of TGEW. Surface sur- ing that in the centre of the presumed plinth area the vey of the longer beach on the west side of the point soil differed from the stony soil around and was redproduced intermittent material: Normandy and Anglo- dish and organic, resembling decomposed wood. She American CSW, ballast flint and the rim of a brown uncovered a 1974 Canadian Bluenose silver dime. Since this was about the time people were moved from The Area E beach on Northeast Island faces Fischot by Joseph Smallwood's policy of resettlement, westwards, towards two small islets in the inner har- we interpreted this as a memento left by one of the bour. Landing proved difficult but we managed, at the departing residents and left it where we found it. We very southern end of the beach. The French docu- took advantage of a low tide to scramble across the ments record two rooms, Le nord-est on and around the landwash to Frommy Island, the most northerly of the Surface survey of these Area F more northerly islet. Both are tidal islets, which can be beaches produced Normandy CSW, ballast flint and reached at low tide. Williams surveyed the southern some REW. Since we wanted time to take a crack at islet but came up empty-handed. Maps of the 19th finding Petites Ilettes, we called Paul Bromley and he

Following our survey of Fischot, Paul Bromley the islet and Northeast Island. Surface survey of the had anchored his long liner Bromley's Venture within beach facing the more southerly islet turned up Nor- sight of the French fishing room Four Harbour, now mandy CSW, brown faience TGEW and some possible locally known as Harbour Devue, likely a deformation of CEW, though not in great quantity. Feature 16 is a Havre du Four. This was, Mr Bromley told us, the place rectangular vegetation shadow, about 11 x 24 m, with a where Fischot people spent the winter, close to good perimeter of monks hood surrounding a core of alex- supplies of wood. Captain James Cook noted this as a anders, to the northeast of a low cliff, about where place with good trees. We easily made Petites Ilettes, Captain Letourneur shows a cookroom structure, c. which is a small but well protected gut passing from 1827. Shovel tests within the peaty soil of Feature 16 the bay near Four Harbour into the next bay to the showed materials such as nails, a bit of TGEW, a clay south. Mr Bromley and Alice Dower (née Aylward) tobacco pipe bowl, CEW or brick, REW, a bit of bot-recall that there was a place called "Seal It" in this area. tle glass and fish bones. Feature 19 was a rectangular, It may be that the local name "Seal It" is a deformaslightly furrowed, vegetation shadow of alexanders tion of Les ilettes modelled on the local pronunciation about 13 x 16 m, surrounded by a low ridge, inter- of Fischot, as "Fish It". Using the 19th-century Letourneur and Cloué maps we focused on the French in Area B. Our finds in the context of the Letourneur rooms recorded then. promontory shown by Cloué as the French fishing the French fishing rooms of Petites Ilettes. room Mont-à-regrat, surface survey gave us a good Help and Acknowledgements showing of Normandy CSW, ballast flint, CEW or TGEW, a wine bottle base and some REW. Area B lies to the north and is the place recorded by Cloué as the French fishing room L'amirauté. Surface survey of monds and Colleen MacLean of the French Shore Historical Socithe pebble/cobble beach facing the inner harbour ety helped us out in countless ways, including signing up our from Area B produced a fine Normandy CSW strap handle, brick, sheet lead, REW and ballast flint. Feature 3 is a large, more or less, rectangular made galet, Studies and Young Canada Works. now very overgrown with vegetation, inland in Area B, shown by Letourneur in 1827 plan of fishing rooms at Petites Ilettes. Feature 4 is a bread oven mound between Feature 3 and the beach. Feature 5 is an alignment of tabular rocks, about 10 m southeast of the Feature 4 bread oven. We interpreted it as one wall of a cookroom. We also noted another alignment of rocks, with the look of the foundation of a cookroom, and either could be the structure shown by Letourneur

Around Area A, the slight and Cloué maps leave no doubt that we have identified

Danielle Rundquist ran a tight ship at our field lab, assisted by Kristen Hunt and Scott Carroll. Geneviève Duguay (on leave from Parks Canada in Quebec) lent them a hand and also helped with the Canada Harbour survey. As ever, Joan Simpopular cook, Angela Chaytor. We gratefully acknowledge financial support by SSHRC, the Provincial Archaeology Office, ISER, the Smallwood Foundation for Newfoundland and Labrador

Abbreviations

above sea level
Coarse earthenware
Coarse stoneware
Refined earthenware
Tin-glazed earthenware

PROVINCIAL ARCHAEOLOGY OFFICE 2008 Ken Reynolds, Delphina Mercer And Stephen Hull

Provincial Archaeology Office (PAO)

and again it was a success as 43 new sites where re- Cove known as The Cribbies. corded (see Schwarz and McLean this issue). Depend- found and photographed several pieces of ceramic, ing on the level of funding for the coming years we iron nails and numerous clay pipe fragments. The artiwill be continuing with and hopefully expanding on facts dated from the 17th- though 19th century. Dr. this program. Research areas under consideration for Gaulton passed the photos and information along to the coming year include the interior ponds west of In- the PAO. The site was visited by the PAO later in the dian Bay, the remaining unsurveyed portions of month. While the site location was confirmed there Bonavista Bay, and sections of eastern Notre Dame was little artifactual evidence left and it appeared as Bay among others. The PAO made site condition trips though someone had been digging into the eroding to the early 18th century civilian fort at Fox Island, bank (Figure 2). Trinity Bay, which is in good condition, Loon Bay 3, beknownst to the PAO, the latter site was heavily dis-rador for several reasons. turbed by the Town of Badger to construct a RV Park during this past summer. A Groswater endblade reminiscent of Phillips Garden West types was recovered, as were over 3 kilograms of what is considered to be shattered caribou leg bones, copper pot fragments and numerous flakes from this multi-component site. At

Loon Bay 3 a large house(?) depression was tested and flakes, most likely of Groswater origins, were recovered (Figure 1).

In April Dr. Barry Gaulton of Memorial Uni-This was the third and final year under PAO's cur-versity was contacted by an individual from Tors Cove 🗘 rent budget for directed research in the province about an eroding historic site in an area near Tors The individual had

Early in September two PAO staff members and to Pope's Point at Badger. Unfortunately and un-traveled to the Northern Peninsula and Southern Lab-

- 1. To attend the archaeology conference "Bird Cove and Beyond: Celebrating A Decade of Regional Archaeology on a Global Scale" in Plum Point/Bird Cove;
- 2. Investigate a potential Norse site reported to the Provincial Archaeology Office (PAO) at Cas-



Figure 1: Possible Groswater house depression at Loon Bay,
Notre Dame Bay
(DhAr-6, Loon Bay 3) (PAO)



Figure 2: The eroding bank in the background is the Cribbies site location (PAO)

tor's River;

- 3. Investigate snowmobile trail crossing of several rivers on the Northern Peninsula;
- 4. Investigate reported artifacts eroding from the Cowpath site (EjBe-07);
- 5. Investigate a parcel of land in front of the Spingle house in L'Anse au Clair where the Spingle biface cache site (EiBg-143)was found in 1990;
- 6. Investigate a potential archaeological site in Red Bay.

For several years the PAO has been in contact with Dr. Kohlsmith who believes an area near Castors River contains a Norse site. Most recently he sent a letter to the PAO with an air photo outlining the exact location of his Norse site. The PAO staff members spent a evening testpitting his Norse features and found no evidence of a human occupation (Figure 3).

The PAO has been consulting with the New- one of the earliest in the province. foundland and Labrador Snowmobile Federation resources were impacted upon due to snowmobile trail shrubs, leaving the cultural material exposed. development in those areas. Unfortunately most of Just southeast of St. Barbe the trail system crosses missing its distal tip (Figure 7, right). West River. On the southern shore just opposite the snowmobile trail bridge several flakes and a bifacially using a gas powered tiller to expand his vegetable garworked piece of chert were recovered (Figure 4). The den in L'Anse au Clair, Labrador when he disturbed a latter may be a crudely worked bifacial preform (Figure cache of eight large Ramah chert bifaces (Figure 9). 5). It appears as though the trail went through a pre- These were brought to the attention of Dr. Jim Tuck contact aboriginal site possibly leaving undisturbed who sent a team to investigate the area. After further portions to the east and west.

by Mr. Miles Oleskiw with regard to cultural material other flake was found by children playing in the area. he observed and collected near West. St. Modeste and There were no artifacts or features associated with the of which he sent several photos. Mr. Oleskiw also cache. The cultural affiliation of the Ramah bifaces is provided the exact site location with GPS derived co- unknown. ordinates. He questioned locals with regard to the material and was told the material came from the Cow- small parcel of land (Figure 7) adjacent to the Spingle Harp in 1949 and formed the basis of Dr. Priscilla Re- he found the biface cache which we marked with a



Figure 3: Testpitting in the area of one of Dr. Kohlsmith's features (PAO)

nouf's 1976 MA thesis at MUN. The site is dated as

We visited the site in the evening of September (NLSF) with regard to developing trails across the 7, 2008 and located the area pointed out by Mr. Ole-Northern Peninsula for quite some time. The PAO skiw. We found an extensive lithic scatter, ~ 140m in notified NLSF of a required archaeological assessment length, consisting of mostly white quartzite flakes and to be carried out on several river crossings; the assess- cores; a few brown quartzite flakes were also seen. ment was never conducted. The PAO decided to in- The site has suffered extensive surface disturbance vestigate six of the areas to determine whether historic with several large areas without the covering moss and

We also noted five archaeological one-by-one the trail system was already in place which included metre test units that were not back filled. Two biface several sizeable bridges. For the most part this trail fragments were also surface collected: one is the tip of system has had little impact on archaeological re- a white quartzite biface (Figure 7, left). The other is sources; however, this cannot be said for one area. much more interesting in that it is a Pinware Hill form

In the spring of 1990 Mr. Gordon Spingle was testing the team uncovered another biface and a few On September 5, 2008 the PAO was contacted unrelated flakes. Since that time a biface tip and an-

On the 8th of September, 2008 we tested a This site was originally found by Elmer site. Upon our arrival Mr. Spingle pointed out where



Figure 4: West River site - artifacts were found at the top of the hill in the red circle (PAO)



Figure 5: Bifacially worked chert fragment (PAO)

GPS point. He also pointed out that a large area of land, in excess of 500m² of land to the south west of his house, had been cleared by the town for a water/sewer installation. Once on the land the first thing we did was surface inspect the area disturbed by the water/sewer installation and the surface of an ATV trail that runs through the land. We found a brown quartzite flake along the eastern edge of the area disturbed by the water/sewer installation and another smaller brown quartzite flake on the ATV trail. We dug 18 test pits in the area; one brown and one white quartzite flake were found in one of the pits. Other than that all the other test pits were devoid of cultural material. All of the test pits were consistent in stratigraphy; they contained an upper layer of dark brown to black humus/peat followed by a uniform layer of light brown quartzite sand. The peat/humus layer ranged from just a few centimetres thick to more than 50 cm in one test pit. The two flakes were found near the interface of the peat/humus layer and the sand layer. The test pits ranged in depth from 30 to 90 cm.

We spent the morning of September 9th in Red Bay. In the spring of 2008 Cindy Gibbons of Red Bay (Parks Canada) notified the PAO of a sod house foundation behind her house in Red Bay. Local rumors were that the site had been occupied by a hermit during the turn of the 19th century. Cindy led us to the site where we found an ovoid structure ~four to five metres wide and ~ 9 metres wide oriented in an east – west fashion across a walking trail. The structure was outlined by a low earthen wall that ranged

GPS point. He also pointed out that a large area of from almost nonexistent on the west end to near a meland, in excess of 500m² of land to the south west of tre high on the east side. Inside the structure on the his house, had been cleared by the town for a waest side there was a considerable lump of earth that ter/sewer installation. Once on the land the first thing may correspond to a collapsed chimney or fireplace. we did was surface inspect the area disturbed by the We dug seven test pits inside and outside the structure. water/sewer installation and the surface of an ATV None of the test pits were deep, 20-30 cm, and most trail that runs through the land. We found a brown contained a lot of rocks. There was very little cultural

Figure 6: Cultural material collected by Mr. Oleskiw (PAO)





material found; a small amount came from outside the structure near the south wall. Most of what was found came from what we suspect is the collapsed chimney/fireplace in the east end. There was a mix of material that included green bottle glass, two cut iron nails, and one piece of white ware, one tobacco pipe stem fragment broken from near the bowl, calcined bone fragments, charcoal and a fish (cod?) bone.

Figure 7: Biface fragments from Cowpath (PAO)

Figure 8: Area tested in front of the Spingle house. Red dots are test pits, yellow dots mark the approximate corners of the area to be tested (PAO)







Figure 9: Spingle cache. Single biface to the right is ~19cm long (PAO)





PORT AU CHOIX NATIONAL HISTORIC

SITE M.A.P. Renouf Memorial University

Introduction

cal and artefactual data has shown that sealskin work- connect the outdoor area between Houses 17 and 18. ing was an important activity at the site and at nearby Results Bass Pond (Bell et al. 2005, Renouf and Bell 2008,

2008 FIELD SEASON AT PHILLIP'S GARDEN, which we interpreted as evidence of outdoor activities (Renouf 2007).

In the context of these results, the objective of the 2008 field season was to excavate a large area outside House 17 (Fig. 1). Specifically we were interested in identifying where the preliminary stages of sealskin n 2005 and 2006 the Port au Choix Archaeology processing might have taken place, assuming that at ⚠ Project re-excavated Houses 17 and 18, two dwell- least the initial stages of this activity occurred outings originally investigated by Elmer Harp of Dart- doors. In addition to recording features and artefacts mouth College (Harp 1976). These re-excavations have we did preliminary soil sampling for multi-chemical led to important new information about the large size analysis. We are interested in determining if there are and substantial construction of at least some Phillip's any areas outside House 17 where the soil has an an-Garden dwellings (Cogswell 2006, Renouf 2006, Re- omalously high marine signature. This was the first of nouf in press). In addition, investigation of palynologi- a planned two seasons of excavation to expose and

We excavated 34 m², first removing a signifi-Knapp 2008). Investigations at House 17 included a cant midden deposit. We excavated part of this desmall area outside the house where we found an exten- posit in 2007 where it is dated at 1450±40 BP (Beta sive area of anomalous mottled soil and other features 238478). A large amount of faunal material and numer-

Figure 1: Excavation areas centred on House 18, one half of House 17, and the area between them (outlined in blue). We excavated 34 m² of this 50 m² area. The irregular shapes within the three excavation areas are features of various kinds, not described here (Renouf)

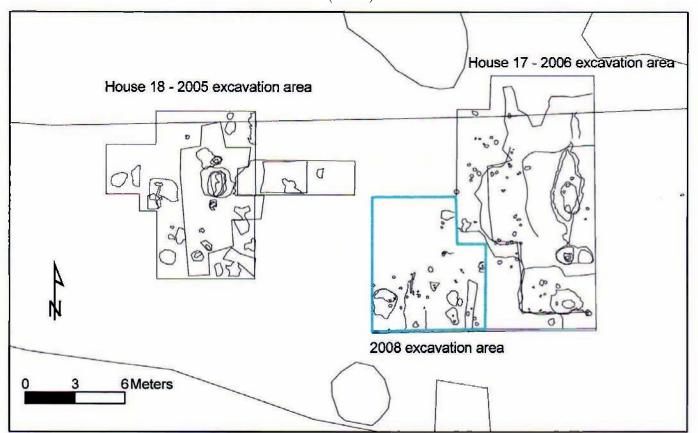




Figure 2: A complete soapstone bowl found in the midden (Renouf)



Figure 3: A series of medium-sized, paired post-holes with possible shape of a structure outlined in red string. Insert shows close-up of one pair of post-holes (Renouf)

ous artefacts were found (Fig. 2).

Beneath the midden there was evidence of cultural activities outside House 17: (1) continuation of the mottled soil mentioned above which has been dated to 1610±40 (Beta 238478) which we hypothesize is sand impregnated with organic material, perhaps seal fat, (2) an outdoor axial feature dated to 1750±40 (Beta 238477), (3) a number of pits and (4) sets of large, medium and small post-holes which we believe outline at least four small structures (Fig. 3). While we have not yet identified the nature of the structures, some might be racks and others might be storage areas.

Soil samples were taken every 50 cm and a subset has been sent off for analysis (Fig. 4) Conclusions

The results of the 2008 field season indicate that there are a number of outdoor structures associated with at least one large dwelling at Phillip's Garden, House 17. This suggests that there may be similar activity areas outside other Phillip's Garden dwellings. With these preliminary results we continue to fill in the cultural details of this intensively occupied site.

References

Bell, T., J. Macpherson and M.A.P. Renouf 2005 Late Prehistoric Human Impact on Bass Pond, Port au Choix. Newfoundland and Labrador Studies 20(1):107-129. Special Issue, Humans on the Landscape: Interdisciplinary Studies at Port au Choix.

Cogswell, A.E.

2006 House 18 and the Middle Phase of Dorset Occupation at Phillip's Garden (EeBi-1). Master's thesis, Department of Anthropology, Memorial University. St. John's.

Cogswell, A. E., M.A.P. Renouf and P. Wells, P. 2006 2005 Excavations at the Port au Choix National Historic Site. Report for Parks Canada, Western Newfoundland and Labrador. Rocky Hr.

Harp, E.

1976 Dorset Settlement Patterns in Newfoundland and South-

ARCHAEOLOGICAL INVESTIGATIONS IN INDIAN BAY, NORTHERN BONAVISTA BAY Fred Schwarz,

Black Spruce Heritage Services

Introduction

Lified northern Bonavista Bay as an area that has re- Bay and including the interior hinterland of Indian Bay



Figure 4: Don Butler processing soil samples (Renouf)

eastern Hudson Bay. In Eastern Arctic Prehistory: Palaeoeskimo Problems, edited by M. Maxwell, 119-138. Memoir for the Society for American Archaeology.

Knapp, R.E.

2008 An Analysis of Tabular Slate Tools from Phillip's Garden (EeBi-1), a Dorset Palaeoeskimo Site in Northwestern Newfoundland. Master's thesis, Department of Anthropology and Archaeology, Memorial University. St. John's.

Renouf, M.A.P.

2006 Re-investigating a Middle Phase Dorset dwelling at Phillip's Garden, Port au Choix, Newfoundland. In Dynamics of Northern Societies, edited by J. Arneborg, J. and B. Grønnow, 119-128. Publications from the National Museum, Studies in Archaeology and History, 10. Copenhagen.

2007 Re-excavating House 17 at Phillip's Garden, Port au Choix. Provincial Archaeology Office Newsletter, Government of Newfoundland and Labrador 5:57-60.

http://www.tcr.gov.nl.ca/tcr/pao/Newsletters/Newsletters.htm In Press Dorset Palaeoeskimo Whalebone Use at Phillip's Garden, Port au Choix. In On the Track of Thule Culture, edited by B. Grønnow, 91-104. Publications from the National Museum, Studies in Archaeology and History. Copenhagen.

Renouf, M.A.P. and T. Bell

2008 Dorset Palaeoeskimo Skin Processing at Phillip's Garden, Port au Choix, Northwestern Newfoundland. Arctic 61(1): 35-47

ceived relatively limited archaeological attention in the past, posing problems for effective cultural resource management (CRM) in the face of ongoing recreational and residential development. The area of concern extended from Greenspond to Gooseberry Isn 2007, the Provincial Archaeology Office identi- lands, extending west as far as the head of Freshwater Brook, Traverse Brook and Gander Lake.

Efforts to fill this gap began in early 2007 with islands at the entrance to Indian Bay. an Overview Assessment, including background research and archaeological potential mapping, of the pean exploitation of inner bay and even interior zones. region as a whole (Schwarz and Skanes 2007). This was Among the most important factors initially drawing multiple stages. Field assessment began in the fall of salmon fishery, and Indian Bay occupies a singular 2007, with investigation of the Reaches area east of place in the history of the early English salmon fishery Hare Bay-Dover (McLean 2008a) and continued in in Newfoundland. By 1705, George Skeffington and 2008 with a survey of Trinity Bay, Bonavista Bay James Campbell had salmon fishing premises at Indian (McLean 2008b).

man's Island, Cat Island and Brown Fox Island. Background Research Results

Overview assessment identified Indian Bay as contact and historic archaeological sites.

precontact sites in Indian Bay was high.

precontact travel routes, since Indian Bay Brook offers est fires of 1961. easily-navigable access to and from the interior hinter- Field Assessment land, with diverse travel options leading from the headwater lakes of Indian Bay Brook to the Traverse Black Spruce Heritage Services on July 22 2008, and Brook waters and Freshwater Bay, the Strait Shore, field assessment was conducted August 9-12, 2008 and Gander Lake.

similarly high. By the late seventeenth century, year- mon Pickett, Lloyd Pickett, Ralph Pickett, and Jillian round settlements existed at Salvage and Greenspond Pickett. Vehicle-based and pedestrian survey was unand similar small seasonal fisheries may have operated dertaken at the head of Indian Bay on August 9 and

cess to groundfish resources, potentially including the

The eighteenth century saw increasing Euroto be followed with a program of field assessment in Europeans to these areas was the development of the Bay, Dog Bay and Freshwater Bay, and Skeffington Field survey of Indian Bay represents the third appears to have been living at Indian Bay in the 1720s. stage in the field assessment of the northern Bonavista The location of Skeffington's premises is unknown, Bay region. On July 7, 2008, the Provincial Archae- but if the early salmon fishery followed the pattern eviology Office (PAO) issued Terms of Reference for a dent elsewhere by the late eighteenth century (e.g. see three-day archaeological field assessment of Indian Schwarz 1994), it is likely that a major salmon-fishing Bay. The workscope included field investigation of the station was established at the mouth of Indian Bay inner Indian Bay region as far east as Cat Cove, and Brook, minor stations at the mouths of the other the islands at the entrance of the bay, including Star salmon streams in the Bay, such as North West Brook, Gut Island, Gull Island, Northwest Brook Island, Cut- and a central collector station for shipment to market, located closer to the entrance of the bay, perhaps at Silver Fox or Brown Fox Island.

In the eighteenth century and continuing an area with considerable potential to yield both pre-through to the twentieth century, lumbering, trapping and hunting, both commercially and for subsistence, Although the only precontact archaeological were increasingly important seasonal activities attractsite previously recorded in the vicinity was the multi- ing settlement to the inner reaches of Indian Bay. The component site excavated by Reginald Auger at Sham- nineteenth-century historic and modern inner coastal blers Cove near Greenspond (DgAj-01; Auger 1982), settlements were in most cases founded by families background research indicated that the potential for originating from the outer islands who established seasonal, and eventually, lasting communities on the The headlands and islands at the entrance of mainland, primarily for logging. By the end of the centhe bay offer seasonal access to seals and seabirds, tury, sawmills were a major sources of employment in while at the head of the bay, Indian Bay Brook offers many communities, culminating with the advent of the richest run of salmon in northern Bonavista Bay. commercial logging at Indian Bay in 1921. This indus-Moreover, Indian Bay forms a potential nodal point in try virtually disappeared following the catastrophic for-

The tender for field assessment was awarded to with a stellar crew consisting of the principal investiga-The potential for historic archaeological sites is tor, Lynne Schwarz, Jenna Schwarz, Paul Pickett, Amfrom other "outer coastal" locations offering easy ac- August 12, 2008. On August 10, 2008, boat-based survey was conducted along the northern shore of Indian Indian Bay Brook. This is a location with high poten-Bay as far as Cat Cove, using a converted long-liner tial for archaeological remains pertaining to precontact operating out of Wareham, supported by a small and early-historic salmon fishing. Field assessment in speedboat. On August 11, 2008, boat-based survey was 2008, including surface inspection, testpitting and inconducted along the southern shore, extending out to formant interviews, has yet to verify these reports, or the entrance of the Bay and Little Brown Fox Island. The Head Of Indian Bay

head of Indian Bay was focused on locating evidence treville 1 (DgAl-01), an overgrown steam boiler markfor precontact and historic settlement at the mouth of ing the remains of an historic sawmill site on the shore Indian Bay Brook. Unfortunately, much of the head of of Southwest Arm, and Parsons Point 1 (DgAl-03), the the bay has been impacted by residential construction site of the principal International Power and Paper Co. and road-building. Local informants indicated that in (later Bowater's) logging camp between 1921 and 1966, the past, artifacts, including clay pipes, have been un- one kilometre east of Parson's Point. covered during house building and excavation at the Northern Indian Bay local cemetery on the northern side of the mouth of

shed new light on the nature and dating of any objects previously recovered in the area. The only other sites Vehicle-based and pedestrian assessment at the recorded at the head of Indian Bay in 2008 were Cen-

Boat-based survey along the northern shore of



Figure 1: View west across North West Brook 1 (DgAk-20) (Schwarz)

Indian Bay identified a variety of historic archaeologi- *Juniper Point 1 (DgAk-18)* cal sites; including two sawmill sites, Fireweed Sawmill (DgAk-17) and North West Brook 2 (DgAk-21). found exposed along some 40m of gravel blowouts at North Arm 2 (DgAk-19) consists of an iron anchor for Juniper Point, the northernmost point of land on the a log boom used by Bowater to capture logs driven south side of the entrance to Indian Bay. Forty-six down North West Brook until the fire in 1961.

mostly of indeterminate cultural affiliation. The Bed- grey or violet rhyolite, though some were of finerock Shelf Site (DgAk-13) and Fireweed Sawmill grained chert and five were Ramah. Finished artifacts (DgAk-17) both yielded stray flakes of Bloody Bay included four bifacial knife fragments and five end-Cove rhyolite on active beaches but two sites con- blades, both triangular and side-notched. The collectained more substantial remains.

North West Brook 1 (DgAk-20)

A small collection of 35 flakes of rhyolite and Point of Bay 1 (DgAk-23) patinated chert was recovered from surface scatters Brook supports a small run of salmon.

Cat Cove Brook 1 (DgAk-16)

surface exposures around a shed atop a bedrock out-triangular endblade. crop overlooking the bottom of Cat Cove. The assem- Point of Man Rocks 1 (DgAk-24) blage consisted mostly of mottled blue-grey Bloody Bay Cove rhyolite but also included a flake of quartz lected from muddy exposures in barren heath on the and five flakes of Ramah chert. Finished artifacts in- southernmost point at the entrance to Indian Bay. clude a core, one microblade and a biface of Cow Based on the raw material, the site is tentatively as-Head chert. This last is tentatively assigned to the signed to the Groswater period. Groswater period, though it is possible that other Brown Fox Islet (DgAk-04) components are also represented in the collection. An additional flake of rhyolite was found on the beach loci over a 1200m² area overlooking the tickle between along with a sherd of creamware, the only pre- Brown Fox Island and Little Brown Fox Island. Two twentieth century historic artifact encountered during of these loci appear to be secondary deposits but the the survey.

Southern Indian Bay

coastline at the entrance to the bay.

Bill Noble's Lookout (DgAk-14)

Two artifacts were found on bedrock outcrops Groswater occupation at the site. beside a narrow sandy beach on the southern side of Little Brown Fox Island 1 (DgAk-15) Indian Bay. One is a broad triangular point with a is a delicate side-notched biface base likely of Groswa- tion is unknown. ter affiliation. No other cultural material was noted.

Literally thousands of flakes and artifacts were flakes and retouched flakes were collected from these Four sites included precontact components, dense lithic scatters. Most pieces were of mottled bluetion appears to include a mixture of Groswater and Dorset diagnostics.

Two rich lithic scatters were noted in gravel and one testpit on the crest of a bedrock outcrop over- exposures between bedrock outcrops on the central looking the mouth of North West Brook; North West point of land on the south side of the entrance to Indian Bay. Twenty-five flakes were collected, most consisting of Bloody Bay Cove rhyolite, but one of Ramah Thirty-one flakes were collected from gravel chert. The only diagnostic artifact noted was a Dorset

Two flakes, one of Cow Head chert, were col-

Lithic artifacts were observed exposed in six remaining four have exposed cultural material in situ. Eighty-two flakes and retouched flakes were collected Boat-based survey of the southern shore of from these loci. Most are of mottled blue or violet rhy-Indian Bay led to the discovery of an interesting group olite, but some are fine-grained chert, one is of Ramah, of six precontact sites clustered on the barren, rocky and eight are quartz crystal. The collection also includes three biface fragments and two endblades. Several are clearly Dorset, but some appear to pertain to a

A single flake of unusual violet rhyolite with deeply concave base and traces of shallow side cream-coloured clasts was collected from a 5m-high notches. It appears to be a Dorset knife subsequently bedrock outcrop overlooking the cove between Brown reworked to serve as a harpoon endblade. The second Fox and Little Brown Fox islands. The cultural affilia-



Figure 2: View east across gravel exposure at Point of Bay 1 (DgAk-23) (Schwarz)



Figure 3: Survey boat moored at Little Brown Fox Island (Schwarz)

Summary

was because of the abundance of archaeological re- ice in winter and spring. mains encountered, which must be considered a positive result.

Evidence for precontact and early historic exploitation of the Bay's rich salmon runs remains elusive, largely because of the impacts of residential construction and road building at the head of the bay. The precontact site at North West Brook 1, though of indeterminate cultural affiliation, likely pertains to seasonal exploitation of the small salmon run escaping to that brook in late summer.

In all, ten precontact sites were recorded at the entrance to the Bay. Particularly significant is the group of Early and Late Palaeo-Eskimo occupations concentrated around the Point of the Bay, Little Brown Fox

Traditionally, the limit of reliable landfast winter ice is In all, sixteen sites were recorded (including said to extend approximately from the point of the bay one ethnographic site). The archaeological sites in- to Cat Cove. Though this limit varies somewhat year cluded ten with precontact components, and seven to year, the cluster of Groswater and Dorset sites at with historic components, five of the latter pertaining the entrance to the bay was almost certainly situated to to the later historic logging and sawmilling industries in provide access to the ice edge, and likely represents a the bay (Figure 4). As it turned out, survey coverage focus of outer coastal settlement (sensu Pastore 1986) could not be completed in the time available, but this oriented toward harvesting seals at the edge of landfast

References

Auger,R.

1982 Salvage Excavation at Shamblers Cove, Bonavista Bay. Upublished Report prepared for Planning and Research Division, Department of Transportation, St. John's.

McLean, L.

2008a Report of an Archaeological Survey of the Reaches, Northern Bonavista Bay, Newfoundland. Provincial Archaeology Office, St. John's.

2008b Archaeological Survey of Trinity Bay, Bonavista Bay. Provincial Archaeology Office, St. John's.

Pastore, R.T.

1986 The Spatial Distribution of Late Palaeo-Eskimo Sites on the Island of Newfoundland. Palaeo Eskimo Cultures in Newfound-Island, and extending northeast to Cat Cove (Figure 5). land, Labrador and Ungava. Reports in Archaeology 1, pp. 125-

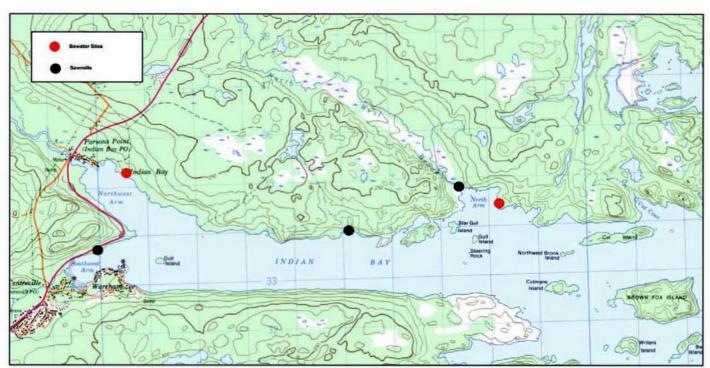


Figure 4: Historic logging and sawmilling sites recorded in Indian Bay during the 2008 survey (Schwarz)

134. Memorial University of Newfoundland, St. John's. Schwarz, F.

the 1994 Field Season. Provincial Archaeology Office, St. John's.

Schwarz, F. And R. Skanes

1994 The Exploits Valley Archaeological Project: A Report on 2007 Bonavista Bay North: An Historic Resources Overview Assessment. Provincial Archaeology Office, St. John's.

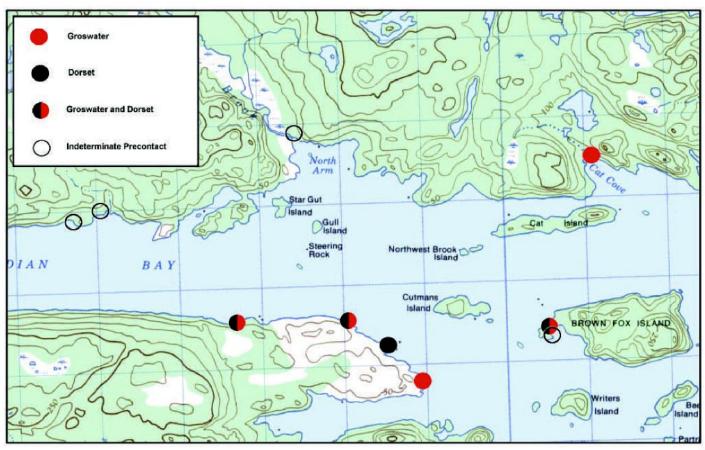


Figure 5: Precontact sites recorded in Indian Bay during the 2008 survey (Schwarz)

SUBMERGED LANDSCAPE INVESTIGATION quently identify and test areas of high archaeological OFF NORTHEAST NEWFOUNDLAND

Kieran Westley², Trevor Bell¹, Ruth Plets², MAP Renouf¹, Alison Copeland¹, Rory Quinn² and John Anderson³

> ¹Memorial University ²University of Ulster ³Fisheries & Oceans Canada

2007. This region has been submerging over the last low sea-level. struct these submerged cultural landscapes and subse- lected multibeam data. As in 2007, there were two

potential (for more information www.science.ulster.ac.uk/cma/slan).

The previous summer's work involved a landbased survey and a marine survey at Back Harbour, north Twillingate Island. The aim of the former was to determine the spatial extent of known terrestrial prehistoric sites and locate new ones, while the latter ummer 2008 saw the continuation of an integrated aimed to obtain high-resolution multibeam bathymet-Iandscape/seabed archaeological survey of NE ric data that would allow the production of 3D palaeo-Newfoundland that was initiated in the summer of geographic reconstructions of the landscape at times of

9000 years such that its earliest coastal archaeological This summer's fieldwork aimed to investigate the posites, those of the Maritime Archaic Indians (MAI), are tential existence of submerged archaeological sites in now situated on the seabed or in the intertidal zone. Back Harbour and obtain new offshore data that The overall aim of the project is to map and recon- would ground-truth and enhance the previously col-

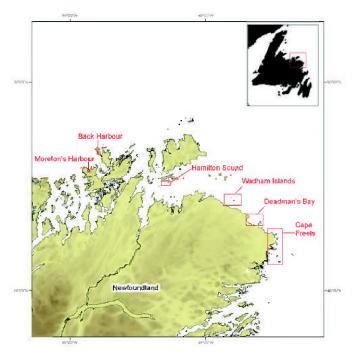


Figure 1: Location of intertidal (Back Harbour) and marine (all others) survey sites off Northeast Newfoundland (Westley et. al.)

components; firstly, a land-based survey of the intersurvey off NE Newfoundland, including Back Har- from DjAq-19 (north of the isthmus). bour.

Intertidal Survey

conducted in early June 2008. Back Harbour was selected as a study area because palaeo-geographic recon-likely that settlement extended onto these flat, easily structions indicated that it would have been much ex- accessible areas at lowstands. Further explanation can (Figure 2). Moreover, a number of MAI artefacts had ogy. The area south of the isthmus shelters behind a been collected from the intertidal zone by Jim Anstey, series of rock outcrops that form a natural breakwater, a local resident, implying the presence of archaeologi- and is characterized by extensive areas of shallow wacal material offshore. The time period for the survey ter. These two features serve to reduce wave strength was chosen as tides in Back Harbour would be particu- and in doing so, minimize erosion. This suggests that larly low, exposing much of the intertidal zone (Figure remnants of the formerly subaerial palaeo-landscape

The objectives of the survey were to:

- 1. Locate and map concentrations of prehistoric artefacts in the intertidal zone
- 2. Observe local patterns of coastal sedimentation and erosion

The first objective aimed to provide a better

located or were presently being eroded out by wave and tidal action. The second objective allowed assessment of whether local conditions were conducive to the survival or erosion of in situ archaeological deposits in the inter- and subtidal zones. The method employed was an on-foot survey, with the two members of the survey team walking closely spaced transects across the intertidal zone, visually searching for surface finds and examining coastal geomorphology. A handheld GPS was used to track their movements and was also used to record the positions of finds which were then photographed and described.

Fifteen findspots were recorded (Figures 3 & 4). Overall, the artefacts themselves are largely nondiagnostic, consisting in the main of flakes, some larger pieces of raw material and two uncertain objects which could have been naturally rather than anthropogenically produced. Some flakes were identified as Palaeoeskimo but no distinctive MAI objects such as net sinkers and heavy woodworking tools were located. More revealing was their distribution. With one exception, all the artefacts were located in the lower half of Back Harbour, south of the Batrix Island isthmus. This observation is also substantiated by the distribution of extant previously collected intertidal finds, of which 20 tidal zone of Back Harbour and secondly, a marine come from DjAq-20 (south of the isthmus) but only 1

In part, this distribution can be explained by the fact that the area south of the isthmus was a natu-The terrestrial component of the project was ral extension of the most intensively occupied prehistoric areas at times of low sea-level. It is therefore tended during the postglacial sea-level lowstand be provided by observations of coastal geomorpholmay be buried and preserved here in the inter- and subtidal zones. By contrast the northern half of Back Harbour is deeper, more open and exposed. This is suggestive of enhanced erosion and reduced preservation potential. Nonetheless, pockets of preservation in localized sheltered areas cannot be ruled out.

An opportunity for future work involves an sense of where intertidal and subtidal sites could be extension of the archaeological survey in the intertidal

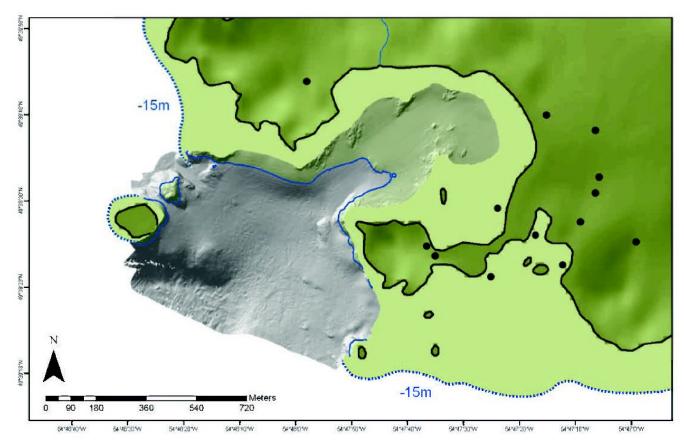


Figure 2: Reconstructed palaeo-geography of Back Harbour assuming a sea-level fall of -15m, such as was probably attained during the potential early MAI occupation between 9000 and 6000 cal BP. Dark green area shows modern topography (from Geobase), black line shows modern shoreline. Grey area shows seabed topography from multibeam bathymetry collected by the Canadian Hydrographic Service in summer 2007 (data courtesy of John Anderson). Solid and dashed blue lines respectively show the palaeo-shoreline as inferred from high resolution multibeam and low resolution hydrographic chart data. Light green areas represent the approximate extension of the palaeo-landscape seaward of the modern shoreline. Black dots show the position of known MAI sites (Westley et. al.)

and subtidal zones of the southern portion of Back 3. Determine the palaeo-sea level elevation associated Harbour. This would involve test-pitting in the intertidal zone at lowest tide, focusing particularly around 4. the area south of the Batrix Island isthmus, and wading or snorkel surveys of the extensive shallows in this area. Deeper areas closer to the breakwater could be equipment.

Marine survey

The marine component of the project was conducted in mid-August 2008, using the CCGS Shamook as a research platform to survey the waters off NE Newfoundland. The goals of the cruise were to:

- 1. Document the nature of coastal landforms and sediments associated with submerged shorelines.
- 2. Investigate the seismic structure of submerged coastal features identified from multibeam bathymetry and published bathymetric charts.

- with submerged features.
- Retrieve sediment samples and record video imagery of the seabed to ground-truth seabed sub-

Seismic surveys were conducted in six areas off subject to an initial reconnaissance survey using Scuba Northeast Newfoundland: Cape Freels (Bonavista Bay), the Wadham Islands and Deadman's Bay (the Straight Shore), Hamilton Sound (south of Western Indian Island), Back Harbour (Twillingate) and Moreton's Harbour (New World Island) (see Figure 1 for locations). The equipment used consisted of an IKB-SEISTECTM system for high-resolution sub-bottom profiling, a Van Veen grab for seabed sampling, and a Deep Blue Pro SplashCam system for seabed imaging. All this was deployed off the CCGS Shamook; a 23.2 mlong Canadian Coast Guard vessel with a shallow draft of 3.3 m that is operated primarily for coastal fisheries

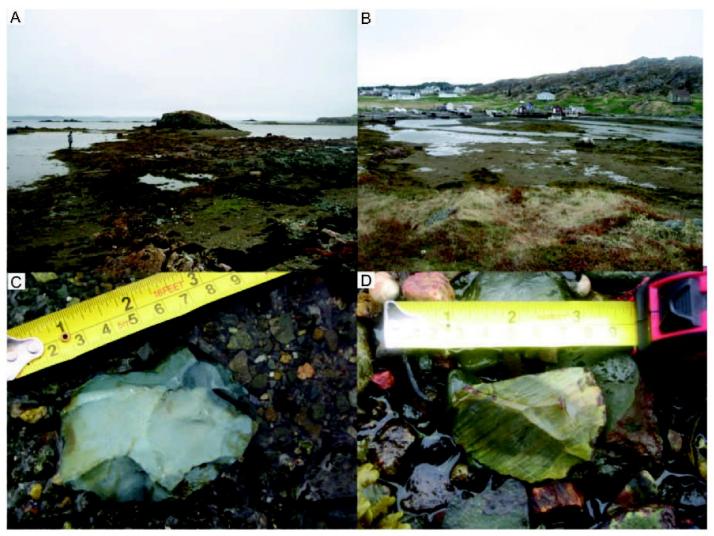


Figure 3: A) Intertidal zone at Back Harbour approximately 2 hours after low tide. The small island (Woody Island) in the centre of the picture is cut off from the mainland at high water. B) View from Woody Island to the mainland showing extensive areas exposed at low tide. C) Block of slate with numerous flake removal scars found in the intertidal zone. D) Chert flake found in the intertidal zone (Westley et. al.)

science (Figure 5). Video and grab samples were also would have been an ideal place for settlement and taken from all areas with the exception of Moreton's coastal resource exploitation. Harbour. Approximately 165 km of sub-bottom shallow acoustic profiles were collected across 57 km of lower sea-level positions were tentatively identified submerged shoreline. In total, 57 sample stations were from acoustic profiles, including wave-cut benches, imaged with video and 98 grab attempts were made, of beaches, truncated glacial landforms (e.g. drumlins), which 39 were successful (Figure 6).

was the submerged lowstand shoreline, which corre- lowstand shoreline are interpreted to be former lake sponds approximately to the -18 m bathymetric con- basins (Figure 7), which potentially preserve proxy retour. This is of importance to submerged archaeologi- cords of environmental conditions on the 9000-yearcal landscape reconstruction because if marine-adapted old subaerial landscape. River channels with partial prehistoric hunter-gatherers were present in New- sediment fills were observed at bedrock-controlled tofoundland at 8-9000 years ago this palaeo-shoreline pographic lows or pinch-points landward of the sea-

Numerous coastal features associated with sea cliffs, and barriers and lagoons. Shallow, sediment-The primary target for survey and sampling filled depressions located on the landward side of the

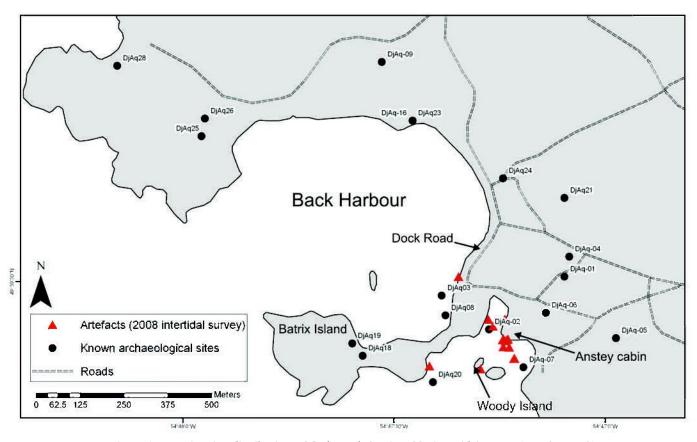


Figure 4: Map showing distribution of finds made by the 2008 intertidal survey (Westley et. al.)

level lowstand. Using seabed bathymetry, they have nique Lavers and Elaine Anton for their help, advice and hospitalbeen roughly traced to river valleys on the modern landscape. Both the former lake basins and river valley nally, truncated glacial landforms, interpreted to be drumlins, were identified on sub-bottom profiles and are regarded as good estimates of the sea-level lowstand depth.

Planned future work will focus on processing, analyzing and integrating this data with extant information to enhance existing records of RSL change, improve our current palaeogeographic reconstructions and identify areas of high archaeological and palaeoenvironmental potential that can be targeted for further survey and testing.

Acknowledgements

Our thanks to the captain and crew of CCGS Shamook for their outstanding contribution to the success of the cruise, and to Mr. Curtis Strickland, Fugro Jacques Geosurvey Ltd., St. John's, who operated the geophysical equipment. On the land side, thanks go to Jim Anstey, Alison Anstey, Rob Anstey, Domi-

ity. Cruise support was provided by Fisheries and Oceans Canada (Newfoundland and Labrador Region), Coracle Irish-Newfoundland Fellowships, and Natural Science and Engineering fills will be coring targets during future cruises. Fi- Research Council of Canada. Support for the intertidal survey was provided by a Memorial University Faculty of Arts Postdoctoral fellowship and research grant.



Figure 5: A) CCGS Shamook at Twillingate Harbour. B) Deployment of Van Veen grab for seabed sampling. C) Deployment of drop camera for seabed sampling. D) Deployment of IKB Seistec for sub-bottom profiling in Back Harbour (Westley et. al.)

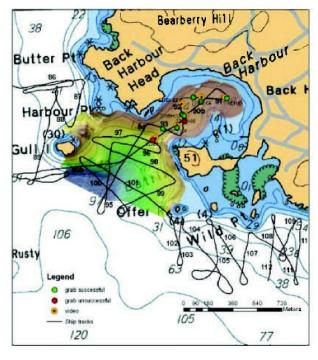
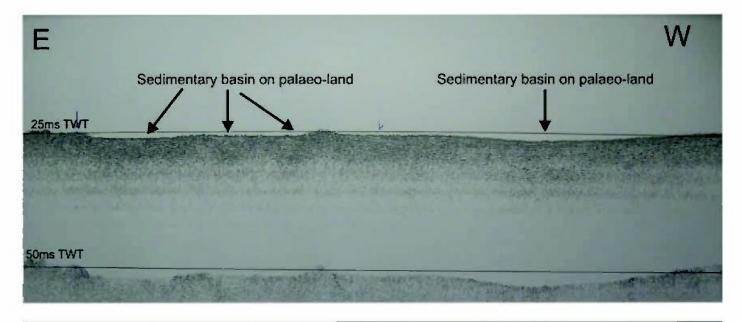


Figure 6: Plot of ship tracks for seismic survey and location of sampling stations overlain on nautical chart and multibeam sonar image of seabed of Back Harbour (Westley et. al.)



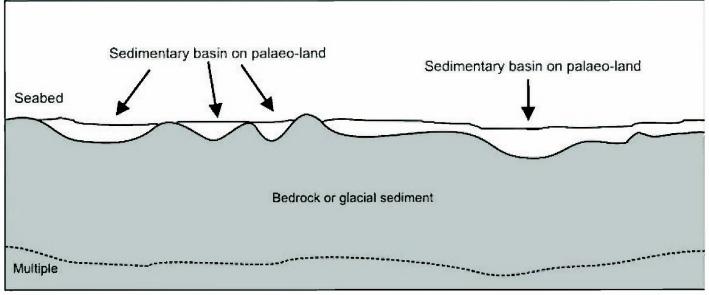


Figure 7: Top) Acoustic profile (unprocessed) from Hamilton Sound showing infilled sedimentary basins on the palaeo-land surface which may represent former freshwater lakes during the lowstand. Bottom) Preliminary interpretation of the acoustic profile highlighting the main features (Westley et. al.)

Woollett, Université Laval

2008 FIELDWORK AT GREEN ISLAND 6 AND northern Labrador funded by the International Polar **NAPAKTOK BAY 1, NORTHERN LABRADOR** Year initiative. As part of this project Maryse Cloutier-Peter Whitridge, Memorial University and James Gélinas (Memorial) conducted MA research on precontact Inuit landscapes and and Félix Gagné (Laval) n July and August 2008 Jim Woollett and Peter conducted initial work for an MA project regarding ▲ Whitridge directed survey and excavation of pre- faunal resource usage. The field crew was rounded out contact and historic Inuit sites at Green Island 6 by Sacha Auclair-Vincent (Laval), Julia Ford (Nain), (HkCk-01) and Napaktok 1 (HlCo-01), northern Lab- Kiara Hart (University of Western Ontario), Iky Merkrador. This represented the second and final season of eratsuk (Nain), and Brian Pritchard (Memorial). In summer field work of a research program focussed on 2007 excavations were conducted at Inuit sites on Dog long-term change in Inuit household economies in Island, Koliktalik Island and Iglosiatik Island in the

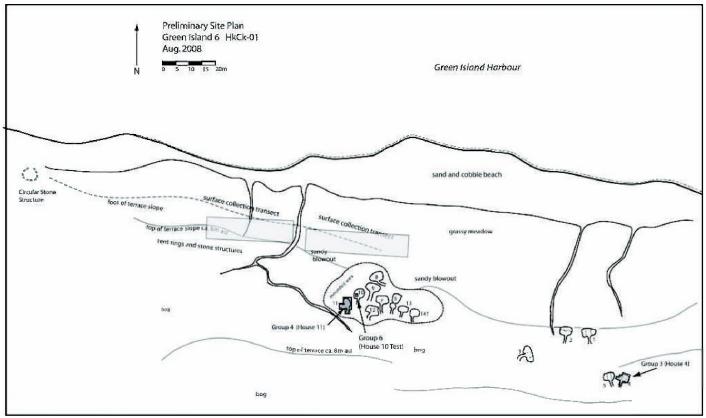


Figure 1: Map of Green Island (Whitridge & Woollett)

Green Island 6, briefly investigated by Steve Cox in the gion by Susan Kaplan and in Cloutier-Gélinas' accommid 1970s and by a Smithsonian Institution survey panying report, typically consisted of a roughly one team in the 1980's. In 2002 Jim Woollett tested House metre long slender boulder that was either propped Labrador) of historic material culture. Those results sized boulders or wedged in a crevice. Many of these encouraged us to return to Green Island in 2008, to structures are now collapsed. They do not closely reexpand House 11 excavations and excavate an addi- semble Inuit inukshuit, which are formally different tional winter house.

and historic Inuit camps, and Paleoskimo sites and to typical Inuit or Paleoeskimo vessel forms. structures, we encountered numerous cairns, including

Nain region, and at sites in Seven Islands Bay. 2008 Inuit fox traps, caches, possible burials and field work focussed on the precontact winter village of "pinnacles". The latter, as also described for this re-11, noting the unusual lack (for winter house sites in vertically with a small number of blocky pumpkin-(though Norman Hallendy describes some analogous From July 20 to August 14 we camped a few features) and usually more substantially built. Several hundred metres southwest of the winter houses at small Dorset lithic scatters next to the winter house HkCk-01. We surveyed the site vicinity and mapped village were mapped and collected; two of these confeatures, finds and topography over an area of about sisted predominantly of nephrite flakes that it is hoped 50 hectares with a total station. The mapping recorded will shed light on nephrite manufacturing and trade on both the immediate topographic layout of the site and the Labrador coast. A 1 x 2 m test pit was excavated the wider local environs, as part of Cloutier-Gélinas' in House 9 to provide contextual information on the investigation of the site in its landscape setting. Al- house group of which House 11 (see below) is a part. though our work was focussed closely on the winter Oddly, this small test produced the single piece of a house excavations, we made casual surveys of other soapstone vessel recovered from Green Island in 2008. parts of the island on several occasions. Besides recent This enigmatic thin, charred slab does not correspond

House 11, explored initially by Woollett in

2002, is the largest house at the site. It is a "clover- marble-like round pebbles recovered in a space under a leaf" structure comprising two separate chambers shar- sleeping platform. No European-source material of ing an entrance passage. The house was almost com- any sort was recovered in House 11. The comparative pletely excavated in 2008, with a 37m² area opened lack of artifacts and the very thin semi-organic deposits



Figure 2: Overview of Green Island 6, facing northeast, July 2008 (Whitridge & Woollett)

passage. The house proved to have been excavated into a sand dune and then covered by up to 80cm of sediment derived from several cycles of aeolian sand deposition and soil. The entrance katak, the floor and other elements of interior furnishings were intact and very clear, nevertheless the walls were ephemeral, as the house itself was dug substantially into the sand bank. The central floor area of the house was completely paved with pavers extending into the two side chambers, each a little less than 3 x 2 m in area and separated by a stone partition. Each compartment had collapsed sleeping platforms, stone-lined storage compartments at the edge of the sleeping platforms, and walls built of stacked stone, upright stone slabs and what higher elevation (and likely earlier occupation) of one to either side of the entrance.

focused on the interior, walls and innermost entrance overlying the paved floor suggest, at least initially, that the house had a single episode of occupation, and that this was of relatively short duration. The sparse accumulation of cultural materials in the house contrasts markedly with the dense and deep midden and floor deposits in 18th century winter settlements elsewhere in Okak Bay. Very few bone or wood fragments were recovered either here or in House 4; the dry, acid and sandy soil provides a context hostile to organic preservation. Nevertheless, a number of charcoal fragments were recovered in both features, affording the possibility of obtaining high-precision radiocarbon dates for the house, aiding the dating of the precontact Inuit presence south of the Torngats.

> House 4 was the easternmost winter house at Green Island 6, part of a loose cluster of five houses at this end of the site. With House 11 (the westernmost) it spatially bracketed the village, and given the some-



Figure 3: Beginning of House 11 excavations, July 2008, Julia Ford and Sacha Auclair-Vincent (Whitridge & Woollett)

some wood poles. Two alcoves, lamp stands and stor- Houses 1-5 compared to Houses 6-14, may temporally age compartments were built into the southern walls, bracket it as well. The house was bilobate, with sleeping platforms to the north and east, and a tunnel open-Very few artifacts were recovered in the house; ing to the south. Although a southerly tunnel orientathose recovered were primarily small flakes of slate tion is common (probably typical) for Inuit winter found amongst the paving stones, fragmentary (and a houses, allowing easy refuse disposal away from the few complete) ground slate tools (including knife house in the face of prevailing northerly or northwestblades and drilled triangular endblades) and nephrite erly winter winds, this meant the dwelling (and most flakes. A notable find was a small collection of small others at Green Island 6) "faced" inland and up slope;



Figure 4: Iky Merkeratsuk mapping House 4, July 2008 (Whitridge & Woollett)

Inuit winter houses more commonly have their tunnel on the seaward and downslope side of the structure. The entire house was mapped and a 14 m² area excavated over most of the interior depression.

Excavation revealed a carefully paved flagstone floor in the central part of the house, abutting a northern sleeping platform bordered by vertically placed slabs and cobbles. Trapezoidal compartments, probably for storage, cut into the platform area north and west of the floor, and were roughly paved below floor level. An eastern probable sleeping platform was only partly exposed. A large cobble cooking platform abutted the southwest wall, adjacent to the tunnel mouth.

Figure 6: Men's knife end blade from House 4, August 2008 (Whitridge & Woollett)



A possible second lamp stand was partially exposed along the northeast wall, between the north and east sleeping platforms. Several largely intact slate artifacts (various forms of ulu and men's knife) occurred at the interface of the southern lamp stand and the house floor, and appear to represent intact floor caches.

Although well-made slate artifacts were fairly abundant in House 4, soapstone was entirely absent, a highly unusual situation for an Inuit winter house in Labrador. The house may have been too briefly occupied for soapstone refuse to have accumulated, but this explanation is not consonant with the relative abundance of slate debris. Alternatively, soapstone may not have been available to the site occupants, as



Figure 5: Julia Ford examining find, August 2008 (Whitridge & Woollett)

recent arrivals in an uncharted area. Low-fired clay lamps were used in other parts of the Eastern Arctic by the first Inuit arrivals. Organic preservation was very poor; only a few bone fragments were recovered. Most of these occurred close to the surface and probably postdate the precontact Inuit occupation of the feature, but one badly deteriorated fragment of whale bone was recovered from a precontact context next to the eastern platform.

Napaktok 1 is one of three Inuit sod house villages in the eastern portion of Napaktok Bay, occupied in the late 18th century. The site consists of four substantial sod house ruins on a steep raised beach terrace at 10m asl. The site was mapped and sampled for plant, insect and animal bone remains for analyses of landscape change, site formation, household construction methods, and subsistence patterns, providing a vital point of comparison for recent analyses of similar



Figure 7: Maryse Cloutier-Gélinas examining "pinnacles", Green Island, July 2008 (Whitridge & Woollett)



Figure 7: House 4 after excavation, looking north, August 2008 (Whitridge & Woollett)



Figure 8: House 11 after excavation, looking east, August 2008 (Whitridge & Woollett)



Figure 9: Brian Pritchard mapping nephrite scatter at Green Island 6, August 2008 (Whitridge & Woollett)



Figure 10: Opening test excavations at Napaktok Bay 1, August 2008 (Whitridge & Woollett)

with a total station.

18th century sites at Uivak Point 1, Komaktorvik 1 and the House 2 midden using 10cm arbitrary levels, rein the Dog Island region of Nain. Small sampling vealing 50cm of natural soil, sediment and cultural detrenches were excavated in the interiors of two of posits. Due to the sandiness of the soil and the very these houses, revealing stone floor pavements and steep dip angle, the midden is very well drained and sleeping platforms covered in thin deposits of turf and lacked permafrost, which is present in some locations artifact assemblages consisting of traditional Inuit ma- at the site. A substantial collection of moderately well terial culture items and European objects. Bulk soil preserved animal bone was recovered, consisting presamples were collected for environmental archaeology dominately of ringed seal and bearded seal, but includanalyses by Alison Bain (Laval) and Cynthia Zutter ing dog, caribou and bear, as well as whale baleen . A (Grant MacEwan College), and the locale was mapped very plentiful artifact assemblage was also recovered, which included a great number of pieces of raw or Areas outside of house entrances were probed roughly worked soapstone, fragments of finished soapwith a soil core sampler, identifying notable midden stone pots and lamps, and manufactured ceramic and deposits containing wood, bone and other refuse, on glass vessels, iron nails, knives and other tools. The the steep terrace slope adjacent to the largest houses quantity of soapstone debitage and finished objects is (1, 2 and 3). Of these, the midden of house 2 ap- remarkable in comparison with contemporaneous sites peared to be the deepest and to have the clearest asso- such as Uivak Point 1 and Komaktorvik and may sugciation with a single house (Houses 1 and 3 are more gest the heavy exploitation of local sources; one possicomplicated and perhaps comprise multiple superim- ble quarry site was observed adjacent to the sod house posed house structures). A 4 m² test was excavated in village. A Dorset occupation of the locality is also indicated by the small chipped stone assemblage recov- coast. Napaktok generated the hoped for faunal sam-

during the precontact exploration of the Labrador sis and communication.

ples, as well as a rich early historic artifact assemblage, In summary, we had an interesting and highly and so will contribute greatly to our understanding of productive season. Although Green Island 6 did not long term economic change in the region. Laboratory generate faunal material, the mounting evidence that it analysis of spatial data, artifacts, faunal material, and lacks a significant historic component makes it useful botanical and sediment samples is ongoing, with the for modelling household and community organization support of two further years of IPY funding for analy-

PRELIMINARY INVESTIGATION OF PRE-NORTHERN LABRADOR

Andrea Wilson Memorial University

undertaking targeted excavation of the structures.

Nulliak Cove (IcBp-20) is located at 58°19'38 / the modern shoreline, and meets a relatively flat ex- living spaces on either side of the axial feature. panse between mountainous ridges.

from Maritime Archaic occupation dominate the upper by thick vegetation, which impeded investigation; visitterraces of the site, and have been the focus of ar- ing earlier in the season may allow for a better underchaeological work at Nulliak (Fitzhugh 1980, 1984, standing of structures with heavily collapsed walls, 1985). In summer 2005 Dr. Lisa Rankin identified a which possibly reflect different structural choices substantial PreDorset structural sequence at Nulliak based on season of use. Cove, and suggested that our understanding of the

The PreDorset were the first human inhabi- artifacts from Nulliak Cove. tants of the Eastern Arctic after glacial rebound, with Structure 1 (S1): earliest dated material at 4200 BP (CARD 2008). The proximity to Maritime Archaic longhouse foundations. yielded no artifacts.

Less than a hundred PreDorset dwelling struc-DORSET STRUCTURES AT NULLIAK COVE, tures have been excavated in the Canadian Low Arctic (Ryan 2003), and only fourteen had been excavated in Labrador prior to this field season (Cox 1977, 1978; Fitzhugh 1976, 2002). The structures chosen for my From late August to early September 2008, Corey investigation were those furthest from the modern Hutchings and myself carried out archaellacial Hutchings and myself carried out archaeological shoreline, on the highest terraces, and had the least investigations at Nulliak Cove, in Northern Labrador. amount of vegetation. The small amount of vegetation Arriving at Nulliak Cove by schooner Down North on on the clear circular foundation remains allowed for August 19, our crew had just over two weeks to com- fast identification of these structures, unlike the boulplete our objectives. My aim was to identify and docu- der structures with large collapsed walls grouped on ment PreDorset structures at the site, in addition to lower terraces. All three structures described below measure approximately 5 m².

Owing to time constraints, only certain squares 62°38'1, approximately 200 kms north of Nain, North- in the grid were excavated. Areas chosen for excavaern Labrador. The site is very large, covering an area tion were those adjacent to structural features, along approximately 1.5 km². A series of terraces rises from walls and axial features, in addition to squares in the

There are obvious sequences of boulder struc-Longhouse vestiges and Ramah chert debitage tures on lower terraces, but their features are obscured

The following section provides brief descrip-PreDorset presence there is inadequate (Rankin 2006). tions of the three PreDorset structures and associated

Sparse patches of bear berries cover this struc-PreDorset reached Labrador by 4000 BP, which is of ture, which is located on a gravel terrace 9 masl. The special significance; this area was the first time the Pre- south end of the structure has the heaviest concentra-Dorset encountered a territory that had supported ear- tion of large stones, and a possible storage feature in lier populations. How the remains of earlier Maritime this area. Flat stones are distinctly aligned as an axial Archaic activities affected settlements of the colonizing feature, positioned toward north. On both sides of the PreDorset in Labrador is undetermined, but at Nulliak axial feature, small, packed stones covered the floor Cove, Palaeoeskimo structures are positioned in close space. The linear rock feature was fully excavated, but



Figure 1: PreDorset Structure 1, facing northwest (Wilson)

Structure 2 (S2):

ture, as in S1. Facing north, the back half of the struc- present. ture had a large flake scatter, and a variety of chert Artifacts: flakes were collected from the surface of each side of cache features.

Structure 3 (S3):

terrace as S2, at 10 masl. The center is devoid of vege- banded chert were collected.

tation, while sparse bear berry patches cover the very There is very little vegetation on this structure, clearly defined rock periphery. There appears to have which is located on a long, flat gravel ridge east of S1, been an axial feature dividing the structure, but the at 10 masl. The periphery of the structure is a ring of alignment of the rocks is much less distinct than in S1 heavy stones with a dividing rock feature. Lots of flat or S2. The heaviest rocks are placed at the south end and rounded pebbles cover the floor space of this fea- of the structure, and as in S1 and S2, a cache feature is

All artifacts were located within the bounds of the axial feature. The axial feature is distinct and raised the structures described above. Fortunately, the arti-15 cm above the pebble floor. The east side of the facts recovered form a very typical PreDorset assemstructure has the largest rocks in the ring, and possible blage: the tip of a Mugford chert micropoint, a small Ramah chert harpoon blade, banded chert microblades, and several burin spalls. Additionally, flakes of This structure was located on the same gravel Ramah chert, Mugford chert, and various types of

site, it is clear that Nulliak held special significance for both Archaic and Palaeoeskimo populations; a more extensive investigation of the early Palaeoeskimo occu- 1984 Residence Pattern Development in the Labrador Maritime pation may provide new insight on the PreDorset Archaic: Longhouse Models and 1983 Surveys, Archaeology of Newcolonization of Labrador.

References

Canadian Archaeological Radiocarbon Database (CARD) 2008 CARD website. Electronic document, http://www.canadianarchaeology.ca/, accessed February 22,

Cox, Steven

1977 Prehistoric Settlement and Culture Change at Okak, Labrador, unpublished Ph.D. dissertation, Cambridge, Massachusetts, Harvard University, Department of Anthropology. 1978 Palaeo-Eskimo Occupations of the Central and Northern Labrador Coast. Arctic Anthropology 15(2):96-118.

Fitzhugh, William

1976 Paleoeskimo Occupations of the Labrador Coast. Paleoeskimo Problems. Edited by Moreau Maxwell. pp. 103-118. Mem-

Considering the number of structures at the oirs of the Society for American Archaeology 31. Washington,

1980 Preliminary Report on the Torngat Archaeological Project. Arctic 33(3):585-606.

foundland and Labrador 1983. Edited by J.S. Thomson and C. Thomson, pp. 647. Historic Resources Division, Department of Culture, Recreation and Youth, St. John's.

1985 The Nulliak Pendants and their Relation to Spiritual Traditions in Northeast Prehistory. Arctic Anthropology, 22(2):87-109. 2002 Nukasusutok 2 and the Palaeoeskimo Transition in Labrador. Honouring Our Elders: A History of Eastern Arctic Archaeology, Contributions to Circumpolar Anthropology 2. Edited by William Fitzhugh, Stephen Loring and Daniel Odess. pp. 133-162. Smithsonian Institute, Washington, DC.

Rankin, Lisa

2005 Preliminary Investigation of Nulliak Cove- Interim Report for the 2005 Season. Unpublished report.

Ryan, Karen

2003 An Overview of Palaeoeskimo Architectural Remains in the Central Canadian Low Arctic. Inuit Studies 27(1-2):29-65.

BAY, NEWFOUNDLAND

Christopher B. Wolff, Meghan Negrijn, Lindsay Swinarton, and Eric Tourigny

Introduction

southeastern Newfoundland along the isthmus of the their subsistence practices. Avalon Peninsula (Figure 1). The focus of the project ing environmental conditions related to climatic events adaptations of Newfoundland. such as the Mid-Holocene Warming (ca. 7000-5000 Site Background BP), a late Holocene cooling period (ca. 3500-3000 B),

NEW RESEARCH AT STOCK COVE, TRINITY the Little Ice Age (ca. 400-200 BP). All of these periods would have had varying, but significant, impacts on the nature of the landscape and resource structure of the island, and the North Atlantic region more broadly, and must have affected the economic straten August of 2008 we began a new research project gies of the peoples who endured them. Moreover, past ▲ at the Stock Cove site (CkAl-3), located at the Newfoundland peoples may have directly or indirectly mouth of Bull Arm at the bottom of Trinity Bay in made significant impacts on their ecosystem, through

The adaptive successes, failures, colonization, is to examine human-environment relationships in the and extinctions of the various peoples that occupied region, from its earliest colonization through the his- Newfoundland can provide us with a great deal of intoric period. We are taking a historical ecological ap- formation with which to confront new challenges assoproach to study how past societies of Newfoundland ciated with modern climate change and to devise susimpacted, and were impacted by, their ecosystem, and tainable economic strategies. With that in mind, the how they adapted to changing environmental and cli- record of Stock Cove, along with work being conmatic conditions at various geographic and chronologi- ducted in other parts of the island (see Bell and Renouf cal scales. The Stock Cove site contains evidence of 2008; Bell et al. 2005; Deal 2005; Hodgetts 2005; almost every culture that lived on the island, with the Rosenberg et al. 2005; Wells 2005) may begin to fill in possible exception of the Norse (Robbins 1981, 1985; some of the gaps in our knowledge of human-McLean 2006). Those cultures had to adapt to fluctuat- environment interaction and economic and cultural

The Stock Cove site spans an area of over 4000 the Medieval Warming Period (ca. 1200-700 BP), and m², from the hillside down to its eroding banks where



Figure 1: Location of Stock Cove (Wolff et. al.)

flowed steadily through the duration of our stay and rain set in on the last day. may have been an attractive resource to the site's occu- Flora and Fauna pants. The site provides easy access to both marine island.

rial University. Robbins found a great deal of cultural greater detail below. material at the site ranging from the Archaic to the hisgested the site would be an important location to study siderations. the prehistoric subsistence-settlement strategies of the

set and other groups could take advantage of both terrestrial and marine resources may demonstrate the adaptability and diversity of prehistoric populations in the region (Robbins 1985).

In 2006, Laurie McLean revisited the site to assess environmental impact due to beach erosion and other factors, as well as the future research potential of the site. He found that a considerable amount of the site had eroded into the sea. Our investigations at the site in 2008 agreed with his assessment. There are hundreds of artifacts eroding onto the active beach along the entirety of the site (see Figure 2). Many artifacts were collected along the beach by McLean in 2006, and by us in 2008, and range from Maritime Archaic to historic European materials.

2008 Field Research

In the summer of 2008 the authors revisited Stock Cove to assess its potential to investigate human-environment relationships of prehistoric and historic groups that occupied Newfoundland. Through the help of resident, Robert Snook, of the nearby comit is exposed to the open ocean (Figure 2). The site is munity of Sunnyside, we enlisted the expert services of located on a small gently sloping landform that termi- another Sunnyside resident, Warrick Seaward, to boat nates at a short beach cut where it is exposed to the our crew out to Stock Cove from the Sunnyside dock. open ocean of Trinity Bay. It is surrounded on the We set up camp just upslope from the site near the other three sides by sharply rising hillsides and large freshwater creek that runs through the area. We bedrock outcrops. Nearby is a freshwater creek that camped at the site for three nights and excavated until

The site is wooded, with the middle and main resources of Trinity Bay and terrestrial resources of the part of the site slightly more open, with fewer trees and more grassland, peat, and small shrubs (see Figure The Stock Cove site was first systematically 2). The relatively less dense forest in the middle of the investigated in the early 1980's by Douglas Robbins site may be due to environmental factors associated (1981, 1985) as part of his Master's research at Memo- with degradation of the hillside, which is discussed in

While at the site, we observed many animal toric, but focused his research on Dorset Paleoeskimo species that may potential impact the site. First, while structures that were substantially constructed and con- we did not see any moose (Alces alces), we found a great tained thousands of artifacts. Robbins did not fully deal of evidence that they inhabit the area, including excavate the structures, but the size and nature of the deeply grooved trails and droppings. Moose, of course, deposits suggest they were part of a larger occupation. were introduced in historic times, but their paths and Robbins also demonstrated that Stock Cove was re-rutting behavior can damage the structure of the site, peatedly occupied by several other cultures. He sug- and therefore are noted here for future research con-

Another introduced species that could impact region, and that its location at a place where the Dor- the integrity of the site is the American mink (Mustela

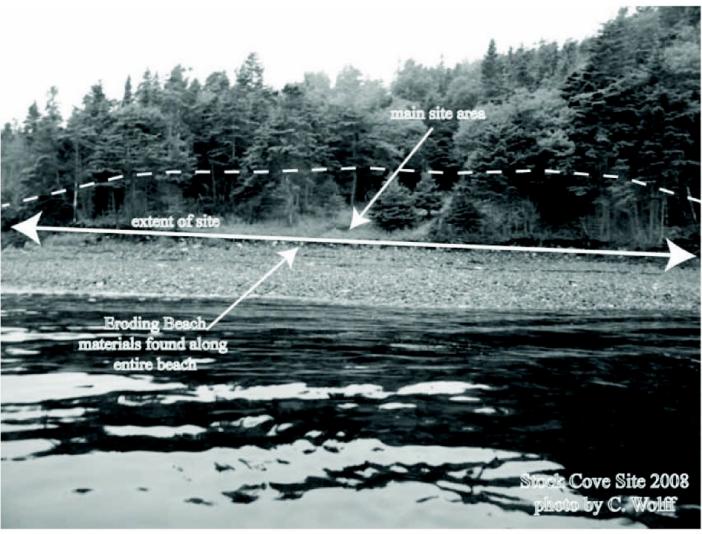


Figure 2: Photo of Stock Cove and Site Extent (Wolff et. al.)

vison). We observed (and smelled) several of them run- the site. ning around the site while we worked, and believe their Cultural Material burrows are currently in some large rocks along the practices and changes in the ecosystem.

stay at the site, although seal bones were recovered at lost entirely as sea levels continue to rise.

A considerable amount of artifacts were recovbeach cliff. Because mink are burrowing animals that ered from the eroding beach. Although few diagnostic live near the water, they are a potential source of bio- tools were found, it appears that most of the beach turbation, which should be considered during excava- materials date to the Maritime Archaic and Pation and interpretation of the site's structure and ta- leoeskimo periods, which makes sense considering the phonomy, particularly since their subsistence focus on sea level history of the area. When the Maritime Arfish, shellfish, and small mammals could be similar to chaic and Paleoeskimos occupied the site in the Middle prehistoric human populations and if not accounted to Late Holocene, sea levels would have been lower for could skew interpretation of human subsistence and their occupation may have extended out further onto land that has since eroded away as sea levels rose. Other observed fauna were; several varieties of In fact, we think that the greater part of the Maritime near shore fish, crustaceans, and invertebrates, as well Archaic site at Stock Cove has been lost to wave eroas red squirrels, raptors, and many species of water- sion, and Paleoeskimo and later cultural deposits have fowl. No sea mammals were observed during our short been significantly eroded and are in jeopardy of being beach, we opened test excavations across the site to tance of this site, because it is rare to find faunal presget a better idea of the depositional history of the area. ervation in the acidic soils of Northeastern North We placed four parallel rows of test pits (21 total), America, and, therefore, it has great explanatory potenranging from 30 cm² to 50 cm², with roughly five metial regarding human-environment relationships in that ters between units and between each parallel row of broad region. units, as the topography would permit. The units were mention here.

eroded away and only the part of their occupation that research. was furthest inland remains at the site. However, many to assess the earliest occupation levels.

scrapers, microblades, and perhaps most significant for and Europeans. our research, seal bone. This suggests that marine Taphonomy mammals were still a part of Dorset subsistence even strategies of Dorset people in southeastern Newfound- eroded from the site daily. land-and about the prehistoric resource structure and

In addition to surface collection along the environment of that region. This elevates the impor-

Directly above the Paleoeskimo material we excavated to depths of between 20 and 60 cm until found a significant amount of Recent Indian artifacts, bedrock or consistently sterile soil was found. The ex- and it appears that there are lenses of faunal material act nature of the stratigraphy of the site is still being (bone and shell) mixed in with the related stratigraphy. analyzed and will be presented in future publications Most of the diagnostic artifacts were small projectile and presentations. However, initial findings were inter-points resembling notched Little Passage points, but esting and demonstrated clear differences in tool stone there may be finer-grained changes in cultural patterns and cultural materials through time and deserve some during the Recent Indian period that will be revealed with wider excavation. Initial examination suggests that First, the stratigraphy of the site appears to be during the Recent Indian occupation of Stock Cove, largely intact, with a few exceptions resulting from there were shifts in stone material used for their tools, post-depositional factors discussed below. The basal which may help in the assessment of settlement patdeposits for most of the site appear to be early Pa- terns and cultural developments of the region. There leoeskimo, with some Maritime Archaic material show- may also be some chronological overlap between late ing up near the beach. As discussed above, this is Paleoeskimo groups and early Recent Indians at Stock probably because the Maritime Archaic people were Cove, and investigating that possibility and possible living close to the shore that has since been mostly contact between the groups will be part of our future

Finally, on the surface near the margins of the of the artifacts found in the basal deposits were not site we observed cobble hearths. We spent most of our diagnostic and further excavation at the site is needed time and effort with the test excavations, and did not examine these very closely, but they appear to have In the middle stratigraphic levels for most of been historic period Beothuk hearths, and Jim Tuck the site, there is a very clear, and very large Middle (personal communication 2008) informed us that Beo-Dorset occupation that rivals some of the biggest Dor- thuk hearths were found on the surface in earlier curset sites on the island. This was expected based on ear- sory surveys of the site. It will be interesting to investilier work by Robbins (1981, 1985). We found signifi- gate these further in the context of cultural change and cant numbers of tip-fluted endblades, and several per- development during the Recent Indian period, as well forated harpoon tips made from slate, as well as cores, as contact period relationships between the Beothuk

The Stock Cove site has an interesting tain a location far from known historic paths of migra- phonomic history. The erosion of the beach appears to tory seal species. While the single phalanx and tempo- be one of the main factors affecting the site, and some ral bone we found are not attributable to species, fur- salvage work, and perhaps a breakwater should be built ther excavation should reveal more bone that may be (see McLean 2006) to help mitigate the loss of material identifiable and we can learn if they belong to migra- from this important site. As sea levels rise, the damage tory or non-migratory species-information which car- caused by wave action will only increase, and it is obviries connotations concerning subsistence-settlement ous that a significant amount of material is being

The site also appears to have been impacted by

appears that the layers post-dating the Middle Dorset world. Information recovered from Stock Cove can occupation have been washed into the bay, probably provide a deeper chronological context for the develfrom hillside slippage resulting from heavy precipita- opment and assessment of modern strategies to deal tion events. The stratigraphy of that section of the site with this issue. shows a layer of pebbles and cobbles, and some larger boulders, that appear to have washed down from the interaction existed between historic groups, and how steep hillside at the back of the site and essentially ar- did it affect their subsistence-settlement strategies? maybe later Paleoeskimo materials) would have been of interaction they may have conducted is still largely washed into the ocean. The soil that has since accumu- unknown. Sites like Stock Cove that have a welllated is mostly sterile, and the modern hillside shows defined stratigraphy, with evidence of most of the sides, so approximately ½ of the site), trees appear to groups. be anchored more firmly and the soil and stratigraphy Future Plans is intact, and that is where you find the bulk of Recent Indian and historic artifacts. Further excavation will posals for a multi-year, interdisciplinary study to adprovide better information about post-depositional dress the main questions outlined above. He plans to processes, as well as environmental information con- collaborate with regional researchers and specialists, as cerning climate and precipitation regimes.

burrowing animals like mink and red squirrels, moose cally surveying the surrounding region, to start to piece with careful excavation we should be able to recognize research in the area has previously been conducted any resulting bioturbation.

Conclusions

site has great potential to address some important excited about its potential to address some important questions in the cultural and environmental history of questions and issues. Newfoundland. While a great deal of future study is needed to fulfill that potential, initial research is promising. There are two main questions that Stock Cove may directly address. First, how have people affected, the dynamic resource structure and environment of Newfoundland? The examination of the impact that the various subsistence strategies pursued by prehistoric and historic people had on the ecology of the region has possible connotations for modern economic Bell, T. and M. A. P. Renouf and subsistence practices and policies. Moreover, past adaptations to climate change and attendant sea level fluctuation, even at a different scale, has modern relevance, as these are increasingly important concerns of Bell, T., I. R. Smith and M. A. P. Renouf

degradation of the hillside. In the middle of the site it current populations of Newfoundland and around the

The second question is; what level of cultural mored the cultural deposits below. During that same While we know a lot about the individual cultures of event any Recent Indian and historic materials (and Newfoundland, the examination of the level and type evidence for degradation with large boulders and felled main actors in the cultural history of Newfoundland, trees making their way down slope toward the site. On could provide important information about the nature the margins of the site (roughly 1/4 of the site on both of chronological overlap and interaction between those

Currently, the main author is writing grant prowell as with people in nearby communities interested As mentioned above, some of the region's in the history of their region. If funding permits, he fauna may have affected the integrity of the site (e.g. will be opening up broader excavation and systematitrails); however, we think their impact is minimal, and together its historical ecology. A great deal of good (e.g. Gilbert 1990, 2006, 2008; LeBlanc 1998, 1999, 2000, 2003; McLean 2006; Robbins 1981, 1985) on It has been demonstrated that the Stock Cove which to append and extend this research, and we are

The authors would like to thank the Provincial Archaeology Office of Newfoundland for providing funding through a grant for our initial research. We would like to thank Ken Reyand how were they affected by, their relationship to nolds for initial planning advice. We thank Robert Snook of Sunnyside for his advice and information, and Warrick Seaward, also of Sunnyside, for his much needed help and for safely boating us to and from the site.

References

2008 The Domino Effect: Culture Change and Environmental Change in Newfoundland, 1500-1100 cal BP. The Northern Review

2005 Postglacial Sea-Level History and Coastline Change at Port au Choix, Great Northern Peninsula, Newfoundland. Newfoundland and Labrador Studies 20(1):9-32.

Deal, M.

2005 Palaeoethnobotanical Research at Port au Choix. Newfoundland and Labrador Studies 20(1):131-156.

Gilbert, W.

1990 "Divers Places": The Beothuk Indians and John Guy's Voyage into Trinity Bay in 1612. Newfoundland Studies 6(2):147-167. 2006 A Report on the Archaeological Excavations Conducted at the Recent Indian Site on Dildo Island During 2004. Unpublished report, Provincial Archaeology Office, St. John's, Newfoundland and Labrador. 2008 Baccalieu Trail Archaeology Project 2007: A Preliminary Report. Unpublished report, Provincial Archaeology Office, St. John's, Newfoundland and Labrador.

Hodgetts, L. M.

2005 Using Bone Measurement to Determine the Season of Harp Seal Hunting at the Dorset Palaeoeskimo Site of Phillip's Garden. Newfoundland and Labrador Studies 20(1):91-106.

LeBlanc, S.

1998 Dildo Island 1997 Field Season Interim Report, Unpublished report, Provincial Archaeology Office, St. John's, Newfoundland

1999 Dildo Island 1998: Summary of Field Activities. Unpublished report, Provincial Archaeology Office, St. John's, Newfoundland and Labrador.

2000 Middle Dorset (1900-1100 BP) Regional Variability on the

Island of Newfoundland and in Saint-Pierre et Miquelon. In Identities and Cultural Contacts in the Arctic: Proceedings from a Conference at the Danish National Museum Copenhagen, November 30 to December 2, 1999, edited by M. Appelt, J. Berglund and H. C. Gulløv, pp. 97-105. Dansk Polar Center, Copenhagen.

2003 A Middle Dorset dwelling in Trinity Bay, Newfoundland. Études/Inuit/Studies 27(1-2):493-513.

McLean, L.

2006 2006 Archaeological Appraisal of Stock Cove (CkAl-3). Unpublished report, Provincial Archaeology Office, St. John's, Newfoundland and Labrador.

Robbins, D. T.

1981 Preliminary Report on the Stock Cove Site (CkAl-3). In Archaeology in Newfoundland and Labrador, 1981, edited by J. S. Thomson and C. Thomson, pp. 190-209. vol. Annual Report No. 2. Historic Resources Division, Government of Newfoundland and Labrador, St. John's, Newfoundland.

1985 Stock Cove, Trinity Bay: The Dorset Eskimo Occupation of Newfoundland from a Southeastern Perspective, Unpublished Master's thesis, Memorial University of Newfoundland.

Rosenberg, S. M., I. R. Walker and J. B. Macpherson 2005 Environmental Changes at Port au Choix as Rconstructed from Fossil Midges. Newfoundland and Labrador Studies 20(1):57-74.

Wells, P. J.

2005 Animal Exploitation and Season of Occupation at the Groswater Palaeoeskimo Site of Phillips' Garden West. Newfoundland and Labrador Studies 20(1):75-90.

PUBLICATIONS, CONFERENCES, ANNOUNCEMENTS ETC.

BIRD COVE AND BEYOND: CELEBRATING A DECADE OF REGIONAL ARCHAEOLOGY ON A GLOBAL SCALE

Latonia Hartery University of Calgary

history, culture and public education, as well as high- communities. lighted the benefits created for the local communities forum that put Bird Cove-Pond Cove and Newfound- foundland, Labrador, Canada, the United States, and

land research into a regional, national, and international context not only for the scientific communities targeted, but also for the public which has supported and actively participated in the research. The conference, entitled Bird Cove and Beyond: Celebrating a Decade of n 2008, the Bird Cove-Pond Cove Archaeology Regional Archaeology on a Global Scale, was the first event ▲ project did not engage in a regular field season but of this magnitude devoted to archaeology and held in instead focused its energies on preparing a conference our region. In addition to being a scholarly endeavour, that celebrated its 10th anniversary, which was held it provided the opportunity for local organizations in-September 3-6, 2008. The conference promoted a dec-volved in the heritage, tourism and economic developade of archaeological research and achievement in the ment industries to exchange information on how to Bird Cove - Pond Cove region. It also showcased this promote the various research, tourism and economic project's contribution to Newfoundland and Labrador development projects within the local and international

The conference lasted four nights (3-6th) and in terms of employment opportunities, as well as in- three days (4-6th) during which 50 speakers and percreased tourism. The conference was an international formers discussed the culture and history of Newthe Basque Country. In brief, the sessions carried out follows: were as

SEPT/2008	TITLE	Session Chair
3	Opening Reception and Traditional Newfoundland Elder Knowledge	Latonia Hartery: Calgary (U of C) Elder Elva Spence
4 (Day)	A Decade of Research in Bird Cove-Pond Cove	Latonia Hartery: Calgary (U of C) Steven Cox: Augusta (Maine State Museum)
Evening	The Award Winning Film: <i>Passage</i>	Filmmaker: John Walker, Halifax, NS
5 (Day)	Current Developments in Archaeological Research in Newfoundland, Labrador , & Quebec	Stephen Hull: St. John's (Provincial Archaeology Office) Mark Penney: Albany, NY (Louis Berger Ltd)
Evening	Stories in the Kitchen, Stories from the Sea: Authors Session	Host: Anne Major Kevin Major: St. John's (No Man's Land) Bernice Morgan: St. John's (Random Passage) Michael Crummey: St. John's, (River Thieves)
6 (Day)	Circumpolar Perspectives, Northern Archaeology and the Changing Arctic	Brian Kooyman: Calgary (U of C)
Evening	History in Harmony: A Musical Journey Through Newfoundland and Labrador's Past.	Host: Daniel Payne, Corner Brook (Musician)

Conference organization was a joint partnership between Amina Anthropological Resources Association and the Big Droke Foundation. Together our goals for the conference, and the future, included efforts to disseminate information and findings of archaeological and other scientific and cultural heritage research in the region to scholars and to the general public; to provide short-term and long term economic benefits to the local communities; to promote continuation of the community-based archaeological program, with its associated economic and educational benefits; to raise provincial, national and international awareness of the Bird Cove - Pond Cove Archaeology Project; and to tie in the Bird Cove - Pond Cove area with regional, provincial and national tourism, as well as research.

The intermarriage of research, culture, history, music and literature was an excellent formula for a successful conference that was attended by academics and the local community. At present, both the Big Droke Foundation and the Amina Anthropological Resources Association are discussing the regularity of this event. The two organizations have also developed a new public educational program for summer 2009 that will be announced in the upcoming months. Special thanks to all who supported our conference, and to those who attended and made it a unique event to be remembered. An extra special thanks to the Provincial Archaeology Office for the support and guidance in the

early stages of conference planning.

Figure 1: Kristy Sheppard of the Nunatsiavut Government with Author, Michael Crummey (Hartery)

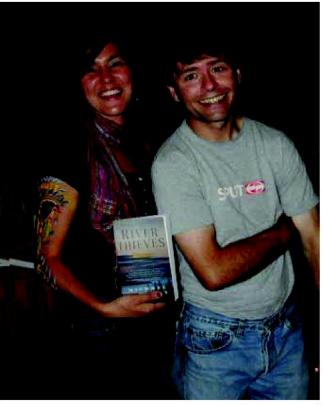




Figure 1: Performers at the event History and Harmony, A Musical Journey Through NL's Past (Hartery)

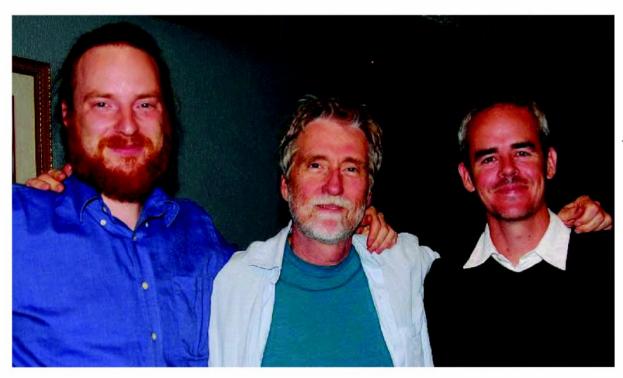


Figure 2: Musician Daniel
Payne, Filmmaker John
Walker, Archaeologist Don
Holly (Hartery)

PUBLICATIONS FOR 2008

Anstey, Robert J.

2008 Ramah Chert Use at Phillip's Garden (EeBi-1), Port au Choix, Newfoundland. Honours thesis, Department of Anthropol ogy and Archaeology, Memorial University. St. John's.

Bell, Trevor & Renouf, Priscilla

2008 The Domino Effect: Culture Change and Environmental Change in Newfoundland, 1500–1100 cal BP. *The Northern Review* 28: 72–94.

Donald H Holly Jr.

2008 Social Aspects and Implications of "Running to the Hills": The Case of the Beothuk Indians of Newfoundland. *Journal of Island and Coastal Archaeology* 3(12):170-190.

Deal, Michael and Sara Halwas

2008 Late Prehistoric Plant Use in the Western Minas Basin Area, Nova Scotia. In *Current Northeast Paleoethnobotany II*, edited by J. Hart, pp. 173-182. New York State Museum, Albany.

Gullason, Lynda, Roland Tremblay, Catherine Carlson, Eldon Yellowhorn, Jean-Luc Pilon, and Michael Deal

2008 Indigenous European contact in Canada. In, América: Contacto e Independencia, edited by María Cristina Moneiro Scatamacchia and Francisco Enríquez Solano, pp. 164-195. Instituto Geográfico Nacional, Madrid. ("Atlantic Region" by Michael Deal on pp. 164-168)

Knapp, Rebecca E.

An Analysis of Tabular Slate Tools from Phillip's Garden (EeBi-1), a Dorset Palaeoeskimo Site in Northwestern Newfound land. Master's thesis, Department of Anthropology and Archaeology, Memorial University. St. John's.

Kristensen, Todd J.

2008 Bird Hunting and Egg Collecting Among the Beothuk, Mi'kmaq and Innu. The Osprey, March 2008.

McLeod, Brenna A.

2008 Red Tiles and Baleen. Newfoundland Quarterly, V. 100, No.4.

McLeod, Brenna A., M.W. Brown, M.J. Moore, W. Stevens, S.H. Barkham, M. Barkham And B.N. White

2006 Bowhead Whales, and Not Right Whales, Were the Primary Target of 16th- to 17th-Century Basque Whalers in the Western North Atlantic. *Arctic* V. 61, No. 1 (March 2008) P. 61 -75

Pope, Peter

- 2008 Historical Archaeology and the Maritime Cultural Landscape of the Atlantic Fishery. In Alan MacEachern and William J. Turkel, eds, *Canadian Environmental History Reader*, 36-54. Toronto: Thomson Nelson.
- 2008 Transformation of the Maritime Cultural Landscape of Atlantic Canada by Migratory European Fishers, 1500–1800. In Louis Sicking and Darlene Abreu-Ferreira, eds, *The North Atlantic Fisheries in the Middle Ages and Early Modern Period: Interdisci-plinary Approaches in History, Archaeology, and Biology*, 123-154. The Hague: Brill.
- 2008 The Archaeology of France's Migratory Fishery on Newfoundland's Petit Nord. In Christian Roy and Hélène Côté, eds, Rêves d'Amériques: Regard sur l'archéologie de la Nouvelle France, 38-54. Montréal: Archéologiques, Collection hors série 2.

Peter E. Pope and Michael Batt

2008 Post-Medieval Breton Earthenwares in Newfoundland. Post-Medieval Archaeology 42/1.

Renouf, M.A.P.

2008 Dorset Palaeoeskimo Skin Processing at Phillip's Garden, Port au Choix, Northwestern Newfoundland. Arctic, 61(1) P. 35–47.

Stopp, Marianne

2008 The New Labrador Papers of Captain George Cartwright. Montreal, McGill-Queen's Press.

2008 A Daniel Rattle Site in Southern Labrador. Canadian Journal of Archaeology 32(1):96-127.

INNU PLACE NAMES WEBSITE LAUNCHED.

Pepamuteiati Nitassinat: As We Walk Across Our Land. www.innuplaces.ca

A comprehensive website dedicated to Labrador Innu place names was launched by the Innu Nation on November 21, 2008. The website should serve as an important resource for archaeologists working in Labrador because it promotes an understanding of Innu land use strategies as well as the phenomenological aspects of land use. Furthermore, it provides a useful source of names upon which to generate new archaeological site names.

What's on the website

- The site features a searchable database of close to 600 Innu place names.
- Each place name record in the database contains information about the meaning of the name, how to pronounce it, and its location. Site users can click on an audio icon to hear the pronunciation of each place name.
- The site has an interactive map showing the locations of the place names.
- Background information on how Innu place names are constructed is presented.
- Video clips and photographs show people what the named places look like or document land use activities there.
- Audio narratives from Innu Elders and youth tell stories about events and people associated with certain place names.
- Future phases of the website will add more place names, video clips, photos, and audio stories.

Dr. Ingeborg Marshall's booklet 87 page booklet *The Beothuk* (originally published by the Historical Society in 2001) has been updated and is being reprinted by Breakwater.

PROVINCIAL ARCHAEOLOGY OFFICE

Tourism, Culture and Recreation St. John's, NL A1B 4J6 Fax 729-0870 www.gov.nl.ca/tcr/pao

> Martha Drake Provincial Archaeologist (709) 729-2462 mdrake@gov.nl.ca

Ken Reynolds
Resource Management Assistant
(709) 729-5581
kreynolds@gov.nl.ca

Delphina Mercer Resource Management Assistant (709) 729-4142 dhmercer@gov.nl.ca

Stephen Hull Archaeology Database Manager (709) 729-0493 shull@gov.nl.ca

If you have any comments or suggestions for the next Archaeology Review please contact Stephen Hull.

Special thanks to Delphina Mercer for proof reading all the submissions.